

ELLEN G. WHITE ESTATE

# INAMA ZIGIRWA ITORERO

- IGITABO CYA 1



ELLEN G. WHITE



---

# **INAMA ZIGIRWA ITORERO - IGITABO CYA 1**

---

**Ellen G. White**

**2013**

**Copyright © 2023  
Ellen G. White Estate, Inc.**



## **Information about this Book**

### **Overview**

This eBook is provided by the [Ellen G. White Estate](#). It is included in the larger free [Online Books](#) collection on the Ellen G. White Estate Web site.

### **About the Author**

Ellen G. White (1827-1915) is considered the most widely translated American author, her works having been published in more than 160 languages. She wrote more than 100,000 pages on a wide variety of spiritual and practical topics. Guided by the Holy Spirit, she exalted Jesus and pointed to the Scriptures as the basis of one's faith.

### **Further Links**

[A Brief Biography of Ellen G. White](#)  
[About the Ellen G. White Estate](#)

### **End User License Agreement**

The viewing, printing or downloading of this book grants you only a limited, nonexclusive and nontransferable license for use solely by you for your own personal use. This license does not permit republication, distribution, assignment, sublicense, sale, preparation of derivative works, or other use. Any unauthorized use of this book terminates the license granted hereby. (See [EGW Writings End User License Agreement](#).)

### **Further Information**

For more information about the author, publishers, or how you can support this service, please contact the Ellen G. White Estate at [mail@whiteestate.org](mailto:mail@whiteestate.org). We are thankful for your interest and feedback and wish you God's blessing as you read.



## Contents

Information about this Book .....	i
INTERURO .....	v
KWITEGURA GUSANGANIRA KRISTO .....	v
IBIBANZA .....	v
Iyerekwa ryerekeye intambara ikomeye hagati ya Kristo na Satani .....	vi
Uburyo umucyo waje ku muhanuzi .....	ix
Imibereho n ‘umurimo bya Madame E.G White .....	xii
Uko abandi bazi madame Ellen G White .....	xv
Ubutumwa bwahinduye imibereho .....	xviii
Inzizi atashoboye kubwira abantu .....	xx
Ibihamya n ‘Umusomyi .....	xxiii
Ibipimo bikwiriye umuhanuzi nyakuri azenzuzwa .....	xxiv
IGICE CYA 1: IYEREKWA RYEREKEYE INGORORANO Y’ABAKIRANUTSI .....	xxvi
IGICE CYA 2: IGIHE CY’IMPERUKA .....	xxx
IGICE CYA 3: ITEGURE GUSANGANIRA UMWAMI .....	xxxiii
IGICE CYA 4: URUKUNDO RWA KIVANDIMWE NO GUSABANA NA KRISTO .....	xxxv
Gusabana na Kristo no kumvikana ubwacu biturinda akaga kose. ....	xxxv
Gusabana n’ubumwe ni byo buhamya bwacu bukomeye cyane .....	xxxvi
Gufatanyirizwa hamwe .....	xxxvii
IGICE CYA 5: KRISTO GUKIRANUKA KWACU .....	xxxix
IGICE CYA 6: UBUGINGO BWEJEJWE .....	xlii
Ibihamya nyakuri byo kwezwa .....	xliii
Danyeli - icyitegererezo cy ‘ubugingo bwejejwe .....	xliv
Imana igerageza abo ibona ko ari beza .....	xlvi
Inama igirwa abashaka guhamirizwa ko Imana ibemera. ....	xlvii
Uko wiyumva konyine si ko kugaragaza ko wejejwe .....	xlvii
IGICE CYA 7: IMANA IGUFITIYE UMURIMO UKWIRIYE GUKORA .....	l
Abayobokeye nyakuri ba Kristo bazamubera abahamya .....	li
Umwanya w’umuntu wese wo mu muiyango .....	lii
Ubuhamya butangwa no kwimukira mu turere dushya .....	liii
Kugaragaza idini mu bikorwa .....	liv
IGICE CYA 8: NDI HANO, MWAMI NTUMA .....	lvi
Italanto yawe irakenewe .....	lvi
Imana yifuza gutanga impano y’Umwuka Wera .....	lvii
Akaga gaturuka ku gukererwa .....	lviii
Abakozi bakwiriye kwigisha abizera mu Itorero .....	lx
IGICE CYA 9: IBITABO BY’ITORERO .....	lxiii
IGICE CYA 10: KWIZERA IMANA YAWE .....	lxv
Imana Data wa twese ihishuriwe muri Kristo .....	lxvi
Kristo aha abantu imbaraga yo guhinduka abana b’Imana .....	lxvi
Imana ubwayo yishimira abana bayo .....	lxvii
IGICE CYA 11: ABAKRISTO BAKWIRIYE KUBA INTUMWA Z’IMANA ...	lxviii
Kurema ingeso zisa n’iza Kristo .....	lxviii

Mugire imibereho y'ubutwari muri iki gihe . . . . .	lxix
Mugaragaze Imana n'imibereho itarangwa n'inarijye . . . . .	lxx
Icyaha kitababarirwa . . . . .	lxx
Kwemera ko turi aba Kristo cyangwa kumwihakana . . . . .	lxxi
<b>IGICE CYA 12: KUBA MU ISI NTUBE UW'ISI . . . . .</b>	<b>lxxii</b>
Gutungana kwa Gikristo . . . . .	lxxii
Umwizera ni we muntu urushijeho kuba mwiza mu bucuruzi . . . . .	lxxiii
Aniasezerano yo gukorera isi . . . . .	lxxiv
<b>IGICE CYA 13: BIBILIYA . . . . .</b>	<b>lxxv</b>
Mujye mwiga mufite umwete kandi muri guhunda . . . . .	lxxvi
Umusomyi yasezeraniwe kumurikirwa n'umucyo w'Imana . . . . .	lxxvii
Gukunda kwiga Bibiliya si kamere y'umuntu . . . . .	lxxvii
Kwiga Bibiliya bikomeza ubwenge . . . . .	lxxviii
Kristo muri Bibiliya yose . . . . .	lxxviii
<b>IGICE CYA 14: IBIHAMYA BY'ITORERO . . . . .</b>	<b>lxxx</b>
Kwerekaza abantu kuri Bibiliya . . . . .	lxxx
Mujye mucira « Ibihamya » urubanza mukurikije imbutu zabyo . . . . .	lxxxii
Umugambi wa Satani ni ugutera abantu gushidikanya . . . . .	lxxxii
Kutamenya ibihamya si rwo rwitwazo . . . . .	lxxxiii
Gukoresha "Ibihamya " mu buryo bubiri . . . . .	lxxxiii
Akuga ko kunegura ibihamya . . . . .	lxxxiv
Uburyo bwo kwemera guhanwa . . . . .	lxxxiv
<b>IGICE CYA 15: UMWUKA WERA . . . . .</b>	<b>lxxxvi</b>
Gusabana gukwiriye kubanziriza gusukirwa Umwuka Wera . . . . .	lxxxvi
Akamaro ko kwiyegurira Umwuka Wera . . . . .	lxxxvii
Umwuka Wera azahoraho kugeza imperuka . . . . .	lxxxvii
<b>IGICE CYA 16: NTIWANDUZE ISANO Y'IMANA N'UMUNTU . . . . .</b>	<b>lxxxix</b>
Inama ya Satani irusha izindi zose kurimbura . . . . .	lxxxix
Vino isindisha . . . . .	xc
Inzoga igiru umuntu imbutu . . . . .	xc
Itabi ni uburozi bwica buhoro buhoro . . . . .	xc
Umwotsi w'itabi ugirira nabi abagore n'abana . . . . .	xcii
Icyayi n'ikawa ntibitunga umubiri . . . . .	xcii
Kunywa imiti . . . . .	xciii
Abadiventisiti b'umunsi wa karindwi ni icyitegererezo cy'ahatuye isi . . . . .	xciii
<b>IGICE CYA 17: KUBONERA KW'UMUTIMA N'IMIBEREHO . . . . .</b>	<b>xcv</b>
Ntimugahumanye urusengero rw'Imana . . . . .	xcvi
Amaherezo y'ingeso zanduye . . . . .	xcvii



## INTERURO

### KWITEGURA GUSANGANIRA KRISTO

Abadiventisiti b’Umunsi wa Karindwi bose bategereje cyane n’ubwuzu bwinshi igihe Yesu azaza kubajyana iwabo heza aho yagiye kubategurira. Muri ayo mazu yo mu ijuru nti hazongera kuba icyaha, nta mibabaro, nta nzara, nta bukene, nta ndwara, kandi nta rupfu.

Ubwo intumwa Yohana yitegerezaga amahirwe abizera bategereje ntiyabashije kubona uko yabivuga, ahubwo aravuga ati: “Nimurebe urukundo ruhebuje Data wa twese yadukunze rwatumye twitwaga abana b’Imana... Ubu turi abana b’Imana, ariko uko tuzamera ntukurereka-nwa. icyakora, icyo tuzi ni uko Yesu niyerekanwa, tuzasa na we. “1 Yohana 3:1, 2.

Gusa na Yesu mu ngeso ni yo migambi Imana ifitiye ubwoko bwayo. Uhereye mu itangiriro yari inama y’Imana ngo abakomoka ku muntu yaremye ku ishusho yayo barusheho kugira ingeso z’Imana. Kugira ngo ibyo bisohore, ababyeyi bacu ba mbere ubwo bari muri Edeni bigishwaga na Kristo n’abamarayika bakavugana barebana amaso ku maso. Ariko umuntu amaze gukora icyaha ntiyongeye kuvugana n’abo mu ijuru barebana muri ubwo buryo.

Kugira ngo umuntu atabura umuyobora, Imana yatoranyije ubundi buryo bwo guhishurira ubwoko bwayo imigambi yayo... iyinyujije mu bahanuzi... Abagabo n’abagore bashyira abantu ubutumwa yabahaye kujyana. Imana yasobanuriye Abisirayeli iti: “Niba muri mwe hazabamo umuhanuzi, mu iyerekwa ni ho Uwiteka nzamwimenyeshereza, mu nzozi ni ho nzavuganira na we.” Kubara 12:6.

Imigambi y’Imana ni uko ubwoko bwayo bukwiye kubwirwa no kumurikirwa ngo bwe kumenya no gusobanukirwa iby’ibihe bugezemo gusa, ahubwo bumenye n’ibigiye kuzaza na byo. “Ni ukuri, Uwiteka Imana ntizagira icyo ikora itabanje guhishurira abagaragu bayo b’abahanuzi ibihishwe byayo.” Amosi 3:7.

Ibi bigaragaza itandukaniryo ry’abantu b’Imana, ari bo “bana b’umucyo”, (1 Abatesalonike 5:5) n’abantu b’isi. [8]

Umurimo w’umuhanuzi uvuga byinshi biruta iby’ubuhanuzi bw’igihe kizaza. Mose umuhanuzi w’Imana wanditse ibitabo bitandatu byo muri Bibiliya yanditsemo bikeya cyane byerekeye igihe kizaza.

### IBIBANZA

Umurimo we usobanurwa na Hoseya mu buryo burushijeho kumvikana agira ati: “Uwiteka yavanye Isirayeli mu Egiputa abitegetse umuhanuzi, kandi umuhanuzi ni we wamurindaga.” Hoseya 132:13

Umuhanuzi si umuntu utorwa na bagenzi be, cyangwa ngo yitore. Gutoranyiriza umuntu kuba umuhanuzi ni iby’Imana ubwayo, ni yo yonyine ibasha kureba no kumenya umutima w’umuntu. Dusanga ko hari impamvu ikomeye yatumye Imana itora abagabo igatora n’abagore ibihe bitari bimwe ngo bayivugire muri icyo myaka yose y’igitekerezo cy’ubwoko bwayo.

Abo bahanuzi, abo bagabo n'abo bagore batoranyijwe n'Imana kugira ngo babe umuyoboro wo kuvugiramo, baravuze kandi bandika ibyo Imana yabahishuriye mu iyerekwa ryera. Ijambo ryiza ry'Imana ririmo ubutumwa bwabo. Muri abo bahanuzi ni ho umuryango w'abantu wabashishijwe kumenya iby'intambara ikomeza kwiyongera yo mu mitima y'abantu, ari yo ntambara iri hagati ya Kristo n'abamarayika be na Satani n'abamarayika be. Tumenyeshwa iby'iyi ntambara mu minsi y'imperuka y'isi, n'iby'uburyo bwaringanijwe n'Imana bwo kurinda umurimo wayo no gutunganya ingeso z'abazaba bari mu itsinda ry'abagabo n'abagore bategereje gusanganira Umwami wabo.

[9] Intumwa, ari zo banditsi baheruka ba Bibiliya, zaduhaye ishusho igaragara neza y'ibizaba mu minsi y'imperuka. Pawulo yavuze iby'“ibihe birushya,” na Petero aburira abantu iby'abakobanyi bakobana, bakurikiza irari ryabo, bavuga bati: “Isezerano rye ryo kuza kwe riri he?” Itorero ryo muri iki gihe rikwiriye kurwana intambara kuko Yohana yabonye Satani “ajya kurwanya abasigaye bitondera amategeko y'Imana kandi bafite guhamya kwa Yesu.” Ibyahishuwe 12:17.

Abo banditsi ba Bibiliya babonye ko yari inama y'Imana yo gutanga umucyo unyujije iyawo nzira no gufasha ubwoko bwayo Kristo ataraza.

Pawulo avuga ko itorero ritegereje ryitegura kuza kwa Kristo... (ari ryo Torero ry'Abadiventisiti) ritazabura impano yose (1 Abakorinto 1:7, 8). Ribasha gufatanya, rigashyika, rigaheshwa umugisha n'ubuyobozi bwiza kandi n'impano y'Umwuka w'ubuhanuzi, kuko muri ryo habasha kuboneka intumwa, abahanuzi, ababwirizabutumwa, abungeri n'abigisha. Abefeso 4:11.

Intumwa Yohana avuga ko Abakristo bo mu itorero riheruka, “Itorero ryasigaye”, ari bo “bakomeza amategeko y'Imana” (Ibyahishuwe 12:17) bityo abita itorero rikomeza amategeko. Iryo torero ryasigaye rizagira kandi “guhamya kwa Yesu” ari ko “mwuka w'ubuhanuzi.” Ibyahishuwe 19:10.

Birumvikana neza noneho ko mu nama y'Imana, itorero ry'Abadiventisiti b'Umunsi wa Karindwi, ari ryo torero ry'ubuhanuzi, ryajyaga kugira Umwuka w'ubuhanuzi mu gihe ryatangiraga kubaho. Ni ikintu gikwiriye rwose ko Imana ivugana n'ubwoko bwayo mu minsi y'imperuka, ubwo intambara yiyongera cyane, kandi ibihe bikaba biruhije, nk'uko yavuganaga n'ubwoko bwayo mu bihe by'akaga muri iyo myaka ya kera amagana menshi ashize.

Kandi igihe iri torero ry'ubuhanuzi, ari ryo torero ry'Abadiventisiti b'Umunsi wa Karindwi, ryatangiraga kubaho mu gihe cyavuzwe n'ubuhanuzi mu myaka isaga ijana ishize, ijwi ryumvikanye muri twe rivuga riti: “Imana yanyerekeye mu iyerekwa ryera.”

[10] Ayo ntiyari amagambo yo kwirata, ahubwo yari amagambo y'umukobwa w'inkumi, wari ufite imyaka cumi n'irindwi y'ubukuru wari uhamagariwe gukorera Imana. Iryo jwi ryumvikanye muri twe rimara imyaka mirongo irindwi rikora umurimo wo gukiranuka, riyobora, rihana, ryigisha. Kandi iryo jwi riracyumvikana muri iki gihe rivugira mu mpapuro ibihumbi zatugezeho zituruka ku ikaramu itanirirwa y'intumwa y'Imana yatoranyijwe, ari yo Madame Ellen G. White.

### Iyerekwa ryerekeye intambara ikomeye hagati ya Kristo na Satani

Inzu ntoya y'ishuri yari mu mujyi mu ruhanda rw'iburasirazuba bwa Amerika yari yuzuyemo abagabo n'abagore ku gicamunsi cy'umunsi wa mbere, mu kwezi kwa gatatu kugeza hagati mu mwaka 1858, ubwo bari bateraniye kubwirizwa. Umukambwe James White yahambishaga umuhungu w'umusore, abwiriza ikibwizwa cyo guhamba. Igihe yari arangije kubwiriza, Madame E.G White yahatiwe kugira amagambo make abwira

ababorogaga. Arahagumka ahagararira ku birenge bye, avuga amagambo umunota umwe cyangwa ibiri maze hanyuma amara akanya accetse. Abantu baramutumbiriye bategereza kumva amagambo akurikiyeho amuva mu kanwa. Ubwo bumvaga avuze cyane gatatu kandi arushaho kurangurura ijwi agira ati: “Imana ihimbazwe!” barikanze. Ubwo Madame Ellen G. White yari mu iyerekwa.

Umukambwe White abwira abantu iby’iyerekwa rindi Madame White yigeze guhabwa. Abasobanurira iby’iyerekwa yabonye uherye igihe yari akin inkumi afite imyaka cumi n’irindwi. Ababwira ko nubwo amaso ye yari akanuye, kandi asa n’aho yari atumbiriye ikintu kiri kure ho hato, yari atazi aho ari rwose kandi nta cyo yari azi cy’ibihakorwa byose. Avuga amagambo yanditswe mu Kubara 24:4,15 aho dusoma iby’umuntu “wumva amagambo y’Imana, akamenya ubwenge bw’Isumbabyose, uwerekwa Ishobora byose, uwikubita hasi akagira amaso areba.”

Yasobanuriye abo bantu ko igihe ari mu iyerekwa adahumeka maze abumbura muri Daniyeli 10:17 asoma ibyabaye kuri Daniyeli ari mu iyerekwa. Yaravuze ati: “Kuko nta ntege ngifite, kandi ntagihumeka neza.” Hanyuma Umukambwe White ahamagarira ababishaka kuza gusuzuma Madame White igihe yari mu iyerekwa. Yahoraga yemerera abashaka kumureba, kandi byari kumunezeza iyo hagira umuvuzi uboneka akamusuzuma ari mu iyerekwa.

[11]

Igihe abantu bari bamwegereye, babashije kubona Madame White adahumeka, nyamara umutima ugakomeza gutera neza kandi uruhu rwo ku matama ye rwari nk’uko yari asanzwe ameze. Bazanye indorerwamo bayifatira ku maso ye, ariko nta cyuya cyayijeho. Hanyuma bazana itara bararikongeza maze barifatira ku mazuru no ku munwa we. Ariko icyo kiringiye cy’umuriro gihagarara neza, ntiyanyeganyega. Abantu bamenya ko adahumeka. Agendagenda mu cyumba, akereka-nisha amaboko ye neza avuga atangarira ibyo yerekwa. Yabanje kubura intege nka Daniyeli, hanyuma ahabwa imbaraga z’indengakamere. Reba Daniyeli 10:7,8,18,19.

Madame White yamaze amasaha abiri mu iyerekwa. Yamaze amasaha abiri atararuhuka na rimwe. Nuko inzozo zirangiye, ahumeka umwuka mwinshi arorera nk’umunota umwe arongera arahumeka, bidatinze akomeza guhumeka uko bisanzwe. Muri icyo gihe atangira kumenya abari aho, agarura akenge, amenya ibyamubayeho .

Umuntu wahoraga abona Madame White ari mu iyerekwa ni Madame Marita Amadon. Avuga aya magambo akurikiyeho ati:

“Igihe yerekwaga amaso ye yarabaga. Ntiyahumekaga ariko yazamuraga intugu neza akanyeganyeza amaboko n’ibiganza afite ubwenge bumenya ibyo areba. Ntibyashobokeraga umuntu uwo ari we wese kunyeganyeza amaboko ye cyangwa ibiganza. Kenshi yavugaga amagambo wenyine, ubundi akavuga amagambo yerekeye ibyo yerekwa, ari ibyo mu ijuru cyangwa mu isi abibwira abamuzengutse.

“Jambo rya mbere yavugaga ari mu iyerekwa ryari ‘Ubwiza’ ukabanza kuryumvira hafi, maze hanyuma agakomeza agabanya ijwi agenda asa n’uri kure. Iryo jambo rimwe na rimwe yarisubiragamo...”

Igihe yabaga agiye mu iyerekwa ababaga bari aho ntibikangaga; nta kintu cyateraga ubwoba. Ahubwo cyabaga ikintu cyo kurebwa cyubashywe gituje...

[12]

Igihe iyerekwa ryarangiraga, maze akabura umucyo wo mu ijuru uko wari uri, akongera akagaruka ku isi, yatakaga cyane asuhuza umutima umwanya munini, agahumeka bwa mbere uko bisanzwe avuga ati: “U-M-W-I-J-I-M-A-” Hanyuma agatentuka kandi akabura intege.

Ariko dukwiriye gusubira ku gitekerezo cyacu cy’iyerekwa ryamaze amasaha abiri mu nzu y’ishuri. Madame White yanditse iby’iryo yerekwa ati:

“Byinshi cyane mu byo nan nareretswe mu myaka cumi byerekeye intambara ikomeye hagati y’ingoma ya Kristo n’iya Satani, nongeye kubyerekwa. maze mbwirwa kubyandika.”

Mu iyerekwa byasaga kuri we n’aho yari umuhamya w’ibyoyamenyeshejwe. Bwa mbere yasaga n’uri mu ijuru, maze areba iby’icyaha no kugwa kwa Lusiferi. Hanyuma areba ibyo kuremwa kw’isi kandi abona ababyeyi bacu ba mbere bari mu rugo rwabo rwo muri Edeni. Yababonye bemera ibishuko inzoka yabashutse maze birukanwa mu murima wari urugo rwabo. Igitekerezo cya Bibiliya cyanyujijwe imbere ye gikurikirana vuba vuba.

Yabonye ibyabaye ku bakurambere n’abahanuzi b’Abisirayeli. Nuko abona imibereho n’urupfu by’ Umukiza wacu Yesu Kristo, no kujya mu ijuru kwe aho yakoze umurimo wo kutubera umutambyi Mukuru uhercye icyo gihe. Hanyuma y’ibyoyabona abigishwa bajya kwamamaza ubutumwa babugeza ku mpera z’isi. Mbega uko ibyo byakurikiwe n’ubuhakanyi hanyuma hakabaho igihe cy’umwijima! Hanyuma abonera mu iyerekwa iby’ubugorizi bw’abagabo n’abagore b’abanyangeso nziza bapfuye barwanirira ukuri. Yeretswe iby’urubanza rwatangiye mu mwaka wa 1844 kugeza mu gihe cyacu, nuko hanyuma ajyanwa mu by’igihe kizaza, abona kuza kwa Kristo aziye mu bicu byo mu ijuru. Yabonye iby’ imyaka igihumbi n’iby’isi yagizwe nshya.

[13] Madame White amaze kugaruka iwe yalangiye kwandika ibyo bintu by’ukuri yabonye, yandika n’ibyoyumviye mu iyerekwa. Hashize nk’amezi alandatu agatabo gato k’impapuro 219 kasohotse mu icapiro kitwa<sup>1</sup> “*Intambara Ikomeye hagati ya Kristo n’abamarayika be na Satani n’abamarayika be.*”

Ako gatabo gato kakiranywe ubwuzu kuko kasobanuraga mu kuri cyane ibintu bizaba biri imbere y’itorero kandi kagahishura imiga-mbi ya Satani n’uburyo azagerageza kuyobya itorero n’isi mu ntambara iheruka y’isi. Abadiventisiti barishimye cyane kuko Imana yavuganaga na bo muri iyi minsi y’mpereka mu Mwuka w’ubuhanuzi, nk’uko yari yarabiseze-ranye rwose ko izangenza ityo.

Amakuru y’intambara ikomeye yanditswe mu magambo ahiniye bugufi cyane mu gatabo gato kitwa “*Impano z’Umwuka*”<sup>2</sup> yaje kwandikwa hanyuma mu mugabane uheruka w’igitabo cyitwa “*Inyandiko z’Ibanze za Madame White*”<sup>3</sup> kandi abasha kuhaboneka no muri iki gihe

Ariko uko itorero ryakuraga n’ibihe bigahita, Uwiteka yagaragaje igitekerezo cy’intambara ikomeye yerekana ikintu kimwe kimwe mu buryo burushijeho gukomera mu mayerekwa menshi yiyungikanyaga, maze Madame White yongera kubyandika ubwa kabiri hagati y’umwaka wa 1870 n’uwa 1844 mu bitabo bine byitwa “*Unwuka w’Ubuhanuzi*”<sup>4</sup> Igitabo cyitwa “*Igitekerezo cyo Gucungurwa*.”<sup>5</sup> kigaragaza imigabane y’ingenzi iruseho y’igitekerezo cy’intambara ikomeye cyava-nywe muri ibi bitabo. Iki gitabo cyanditswe mu ndimi nyinshi cyereka abantu benshi ibyerekanywe muri iryo yerekwa ry’intambara ikomeye. Hanyuma kandi Madame White yanditse iby’intambara ikomeye abirambuye avuga akantu kose mu bitabo bitanu by’Intambara yabaye Uruhererekane guhera Isi ikiremwa kugeza mu isi nshya”.. ..ari byo: *Abakurambere n’Abahanuzi, Abahanuzi n’Abami, Uwifunzwa Ibihe byose, Ibyakozwe n’Intumwa, n’Intambara ikomeye.*

[14]

<sup>1</sup> *The Great Controversy Between Christ and His Angels, and Satan and His angels.*

<sup>2</sup> *Spiritual Gifts*

<sup>3</sup> *Early Writings*

<sup>4</sup> *The Spirit of Prophecy*

<sup>5</sup> *Story of Redemption*

Ibi bitabo birimo igitekerezo cya Bibiliya uhereye ku kuremwa ku isi ukageza mu gihe cy'Ubukristo kandi bigakomeza icyo gitekerezo kugeza ku iherezo ry'igihe, bigaragaza umucyo ukomeye kandi bigatera ubutwari. Ibyo ni byo bitabo bifasha Abadiventisiti b'Umunsi wa Karindwi kuba "Abana b'Umucyo" n'Abana b'amanywa." Muri ibyo ni ho tubonera gusohozwa kw'ibi byiringiro bigira biti:

*"Ni ukuri, Uwiteka Imana ntizagira icyo ikora itabanje guhishurira abagaragu bayo b'abahanuzi ibihishwe byayo"* Amosi 3:7

Madame White avuga uburyo umucyo yanditswe muri ibi bitabo birimo igitekerezo cy'intambara ikomeye wamugezeho:

"Mu mucyo w'Umwuka Wera ni ho hagaragariye intambara y'urudaca iri hagati y'icyiza n'ikibi maze ihishurirwa umwanditsi w'izo mpapuro. Ibihe byinshi nemerewe kureba umurimo w'intambara ikomeye yo ku ngoma nyinshi zitari zimwe, intambara ya Kristo, Umwami w'ubugingo nyiri agakiza kacu, na Satani umwami w'ibibi, inkomoko y'icyaha, umugome wa mbere wagomeye amategeko yera y'Imana.

"Ubwo Umwuka w'Imana yakinguriraga ubwenge bwanjye ukuri gukomeye kw'ijambo ryayo n'ibintu byabaye n'ibyo mu gihe kizaza, nategetswe kumenyesha abandi ibyo neretswe, ntegekwa kwandika igitekerezo cy'intambara yabaye mu gihe cyashize, cyane cyane nkabimenyekanishiriza gukwiza umucyo werekeye intambara yihutira kuza yo mu minsi izaza.

### Uburyo umucyo waje ku muhanuzi

Nk'uko twamaze kubona, igihe kimwe mu mibereho y'Abisirayeli, Uwiteka yabwiye abantu uburyo azajya avuganira na bo mu bahanuzi. Yaravuze ati: "Niba muri mwe hazabamo umuhanuzi, mu iyerekwa ni ho Uwiteka nzamwimenyeshereza, mu nzozi ni ho nzavuganira na we." Kubara 12:6

[15]

Mu gice gishize wasomye iby'igitekerezo cy'iyerekwa ry'intambara ikomeye uko ryatanze mu buryo bw'ibitangaza byabayeho ku mugaragaro. Si ugushidikanya byari ibyo gukomeza ibyiringiro by'abantu no guhamiriza bose yuko Uwiteka yavuganaga n'umuhanuzi koko. Si kenshi Madame White yavugaga akantu kose kerekeye ku buryo yameraga iyo yerekwaga; ariko rimwe yaravuze ati: "Ubu butumwa bwatanze butyo kugira ngo bukomeze kwizera kwa benshi bityo muri iyi minsi y'imperuka twiringire Umwuka w'ubuhanuzi."

Uko umurimo wa Madame White wateraga mbere, ni ko wageragereshwaga ingingo zo muri Bibiliya, nk'iyi ngo: "Muzabamenyera ku mbuto zabo." Ariko gukura kw'imbuto bitwara igihe, bityo mu itangiriro Uwiteka yatanze ibihamba byerekeye itangwa ry'iyerekwa byafashije abantu kwemera.

Ariko ibihe byose byo kwerekwa ntibyabaga mu ruhame, hanagaragazwa ibitangaza by'umubiri. Mu magambo yatangiye iki gice twabwiwe yuko Imana itimenyekanishiriza ku muhanuzi "mu iyerekwa" gusa, ahubwo ko ibasha no "kuvuganira na we mu nzozi." Izi ni zo nzozi z'umuhanuzi nk'uko Daniyeli abivugaga ati: "Mu mwaka wa mbere wo ku ngoma ya Belushaza umwami w' i Babuloni, Daniyeli yarose inzozu; maze abona ibyo yeretswe, ari ku buriri bwe. Aherako yandika ibyo yarose, asobanuramo ingingo zabyo zikomeye." Daniyeli 7:1

Nk'uko Daniyeli avuga ibyo yeretswe, avuga henshi ati: "Neretswe nijoro." Kenshi mu mibereho ya Madame White, yerekwaga igihe yabaga aruhutse mu masaha ya nijoro. Dusoma amagambo abanza mu iyerekwa rye ati: "Mu iyerekwa rya nijoro, nagize ibintu nerekeye bigaragara neza", cyangwa kenshi Imana ikavuganira n'umuhanuzi mu nzozi.

Hashobora kubazwa ibibazo byerekeye isano y'inzozi z'umuhanuzi n'iyerekwa rya nijoro, n'inzozi zisanzwe. Ibyo Madame White yanditse ibyabyo mu mwaka wa 1868 agira ati:

[16] Hariho inzozi nyinshi ziza ku muntu ziturutse ku bintu bisanzwe byo mu mibereho, zidafitanye isano n'Umwuka w'Imana. Hariho kandi n'inzozi z'ibinyoma, nk'uko habaho iyerekwa ry'ibinyoma, bituruka ku mwuka wa Satani. Ariko inzozi zituruka ku Uwitaka zivugwa kimwe n'iyerekwa mu ijambo ry'Imana. Bene izo nzozi, urebye abazirose, n'uburyo bazirose, ziba zirimo ubuhamya bw'ukuri kwazo."

Igihe kimwe ubwo Madame White yari amaze gusaza, umuhungu we ari we Pasitoro W.C. White ashaka kugira ibyo amenya ngo na we abifashishe abari bakeneye kumenya, yabajije nyina ati: "Mama, uhora uvuga ibintu weretswe nijoro. Uvuga iby'inzozi zakuziyemo umucyo. Twese turarota. Mbese wowe umenya ute yuko Imana ivuganira nawe mu nzozi uhora uvuga?"

Nyina yaramusubije ati: "Ni uko wa mumarayika utumwa ampagarara iruhande akanyigisha mu iyerekwa rya nijoro nk'uko ampagarara iruhande anyigisha mu iyerekwa rya kumanywa." Uwo muntu wo mu ijuru uvugwa ubundi amwita "marayika," "umuyobozi wanjye," "umwigisha wanjye," n'andi mazina.

Nta midugararo yabaye mu bwenge bw'umuhanuzi, nta gushidikanya byerekeye ku byamuhishuriwe yagize mu masaha ya nijoro. Ahubwo uko byari bimeze rwose byarasobanukaga yuko zari inyigisho ziturutse ku Mana.

Mu bindi bihe, ubwo Madame White yabaga asenga, avuga cyangwa yandika, yarerekwaga. Ababaga bari kumwe na we ntibamenyaga ko yerekwa, keretse iyo yacecekaga ho hato, iyo yabaga avuga cyangwa asabira mu bantu benshi. Rimwe yanditse ibyo ati:

"Igihe nari ndiho nsengana umwete, nakuwe mu byari binzengurutse byose; icyumba cyuzuwemo n'umucyo, kandi numvise ubutumwa bwabwirwaga inteko nini imeze nk'aho ari Inteko Nkuru Rusange."

[17] Mu iyerekwa ryinshi Madame White yeretswe mu kubaho kwe kurekure yakozemo imyaka 70, iyerekwa rirerire cyane ryamaze amasaha ane. Kandi irigufi cyane ryamaze akanya gato. Ibihe byinshi iyerekwa rye ryamaraga igice cy'isaha, cyangwa kurutaho gato. Ariko ntacyo avugwa cyerekeye uburyo iyerekwa ryose ryagombaga kuba, ahubwo byari biri rwose nk'uko Pawulo yanditse ati:

"Kera Imana yavuganiye na ba sogokuruza mu kanwa k'abahanuzi, mu bihe byinshi" Abaheburayo 1:1.

Umuhanuzi yaherwaga umucyo mu iyerekwa, ariko umuhanuzi ntiyandikaga ari mu iyerekwa. Umurimo we ntiwari umurimo nk'uw'imashini. Keretse ibihe bikeya gusa, naho ubundi Uwitaka ntiyamuhaga amagambo akwiriye kuvuga. Cyangwa marayika ntiyayoboraga ukuboko kw'umuhanuzi ngo avuge cyangwa yandike amagambo aya n'aya. Mu bitekerezo bye byabaga byahawe umucyo mu iyerekwa, umuhanuzi yavugaga cyangwa yandikaga amagambo yabashaga gutanga umucyo n'myigisho ku basomaga ubwo butumwa cyangwa ku babwumvaga.

Twabasha kubaza uko ubwenge bw'umuhanuzi wabonekewe bwabaga bumeze. Mbese yahabwaga ate ubwenge n'inyigisho yagombaga kubwira abantu? Nkuko nta tegeko na rimwe ribasha gushyirwaho ryo gutanga iyerekwa. ni ko nta tegeko na rimwe ribasha gushyirwaho ryo gutegeka uburyo umuhanuzi ahabwa ubutumwa buturutse ku Mana. Iyakora buri gihe, umuhanuzi yerekwaga ibyo adashobora kwibagirwa. Kandi nk'uko icyo tubona tukagikora ari cyo dutekereza cyane mu bwenge bwacu kuruta icyo tubona twumva gusa, ni ko n'ibyo abahanuzi berekwaga batabashaga kubyibagirwa.

Mu gice kibanjirije iki, kivuga iby'igitekerezo cy'iyerekwa ry'intambara ikomeye, twavuze amagambo y'uburyo amakuru yerekeye ibyabaye mu bitekerezo by'isi byageze

kuri Madame White. Ikindi gihe ubwo yasobanuraga uburyo umucyo wamugezeho, yaravuze ati: “Mu iyerekwa nerekw ibibaho mu isi. Ubundi njanwa kure mu bizaza maze nkerekwa ibizabaho. Nuko hanyuma nkerekwa ibintu uko byagenze mu gihe cyashize.”

[18]

Ibi biraduhamiriza yuko Ellen G. White yabonye ibyo biba, bisa nk’aho yari ahibereye. Yongeye kubihabwaho amabwiriza mu iyerekwa rye, maze ntiyongera kubyibagirwa.

Mu bindi bihe, byasaga nk’aho afite uruhari mu byo yerekwaga, kandi ko yumvaga, yarebaga, yari ateze amatwi, kandi yumvira amabwirizwa, nyamara mu by’ukuri, ibyo byose ntacyo yakoraga, ariko yabishyizwe mu bwenge mu buryo atari gushobora kubyibagirwa. Iyerekwa rye rya mbere ni ko ryari rimeze.

Mu bindi bihe, iyo Madame E.G White yabaga mu iyerekwa yasaga n’uri mu nteko z’abantu cyangwa mu ngo cyangwa mu mazu yigishirizwamo ahantu ha kure. Kubwo kwibwira yuko ayo materaniro ubwe yayabayemo rwose, Madame White yabashaga kwandika ibintu byose kimwe kimwe cy’ibyakoze n’amagambo yavuzwe n’abantu batari bamwe. Rimwe igihe Madame White yari mu iyerekwa yiyumvisemo ko atambagira mu nzu imwe yacu y’ivuriro, areba uko ibyumba bimeze, areba ikintu cyose uko cyagendaga. Nuko ibyo abyandika avuga ati:

“Ibiganiro by’amanjwe, amagambo y’ubupfapfa, ibisetso bitagira shinge na rugero, byanguye mu matwi ndababara...”

Natangajwe n’abagira ishyari, numva amagambo y’ishyari, n’amagambo y’ubushizi bw’amanga byakojeje isoni n’abamarayika b’Imana.”

Hanyuma yeretswe ibindi bintu birushijeho kunezeza muri iryo vuriro. Yajyanywe mu byumba “byaturukagamo amajwi yo guse-nga. Mbega uburyo byari binejeje!” Ubutumwa bwo kwigisha bwanditswe bwerekeje kuri uko gusura iryo vuriro no ku magambo ya marayika wamuyoboraga mu migabane no mu byumba bitari bimwe byo muri iryo vuriro.

Ibihe byinshi Madame White yaherwaga umucyo mu byo yerekwaga by’ibishushanyo bigaragaza ukuri rwose. Ibyo yeretswe byasobanuriwe neza mu mabango ane yanditswe hepfo aha, yavanywe mu butumwa yari yohereje umukozi w’umuyobozi wabonywe ari mu kaga.

[19]

“Mu kindi gihe waranyeretswe uri umugaba w’ingabo wuriye ifarashi, kandi ufashe ibendera. Haza umuntu akwambura ibendera ryanditsweho aya magambo ngo: “Amategeko y’Imana no kwizera Yesu,” maze rikandagirirwa mu mukungugu. Nakubonye uzengurutse n’abantu bariho baguhambirany n’isi.

“Hariho ibihe kandi ubwo Madame White yeretswe ibintu by’uburyo bubiri bunyuranye; kimwe cyerekanaga ibizabaho, ingamba, cyangwa amabwiriza runaka aramutse akurikijwe, maze mu kindi abona kuzuzwa kw’izindi ngamba cyangwa amabwiriza. Urugero rwiza cyane rw’ibyo ni urw’ikibanza cy’uruganda rwo gutunganya ibyokurya bitera umuntu kugira umuze muke i Loma Linda mu burengerazuba bwa Amerika. Umukuru n’abamwungirije bari bafite umugambi wo kubaka inyubako nini hafi cyane y’inyubako nkuru y’ivuriro. Igihe bariho baja inama, rimwe Madame White, ari iwe kure mu bilometero amagana menshi, nijoro yeretswe ibyo yabonye by’uburyo bubiri. Icyamba mbere muri ibyo akivugaho ati:

“Neretswe inzu nini ikorerwamo ibyokurya byinshi. Hafi y’aho imitsima yokerezwa hari andi mazu mato. Mpahagaze, numva urusaku rw’abajya impaka z’umurimo ukorwa. Mu bakozi hari habuzemo gufatanya, maze haba umuvurungano.”

Hanyuma Madame White yabonye umukuru agerageza kujya inama n’abakozi kugira ngo bumvikane. Yabonye abarwayi bumva izo mpaka, “bavuga amagambo y’umubabaro, bavuga yuko inzu yo gukorerwamo ibyokurya idakwiriye kubakwa aho hantu heza

cyane,” hafi y’ivuriro ry’abarwayi. “Hanyuma mu byo nerekwaga hajemo umuntu maze arambwira ati: ‘Ibyo byose byanyujijwe imbere yawe ngo bikubere icyigisho, kugira ngo urebe amaherezo yo gukurikira inama zimwe.’”

[20] Nuko ibyo yerekwaga birahinduuka maze abona inzu yo gukorerwamwo ibyokurya “kure y’amazu arwarizwamo abarwayi, ku muhanda werekeza ku nzira y’igare ry’umwotsi.” Aho hakorerwaga umurimo mu buryo bwo kwicisha bugufi kandi bari bahuje n’umugambi w’Imana. Hashize amasaha make avuye mu iyerekwa, Madame White yandikira abakozi b’i Loma Linda, maze urwo rwandiko rurangiza ikibazo cy’aho inzu yo gukorerwamo ibyokurya ikwiriye kubakwa. Iyo inama yabo ya mbere ikomezwa tuba twararuhijwe mu myaka yakurikiyeho no kugira inzu nini yo gucururizamo hafi cyane y’ivuriro rinini ry’abarwayi.

Bityo bigaragara ko mu buryo butan bumwe, intumwa y’Imana yamenyeshwaga ibitekerezo n’inyigisho mu iyerekwa rya kumanywa cyangwa nijoro. Umuhanuzi yavugaga cyangwa akandika ibyo yahaweho umueyo, ari ko amenyeshya abantu ubutumwa bwo kubigisha no kubahugura. Mu gukora ibyo, Madame White yunganirwaga n’Umwuka w’Uwiteka, ariko ku giti cye ntiyabaga abigenzura. Yemererwaga guhitamo amagambo yatangamo ubwo butumwa. Mu myaka ibanza y’umurimo we yanditse mu kinyamakuru cyacu agira ati:

“Nubwo ntega gufashwa n’Umwuka w’Imana mu gihe nandika ibyo nshaka kwandika nkuko mutegaho ubufasha iyo nakira ubwo butumwa, amagambo nkoresha nsobanura ibyo neretswe ni ayanjye, keretse iyo hari ayo mba nabwiwe na marayika ni ho nyashyiraho utwuganzo.”

### Imibereho n ‘umurimo bya Madame E.G White

Ellen G. Harmon na mwene nyina bavutse ari impanga ku muni wa 26 Ugushyingo, mu mwaka wa 1827. Bavukiye i Gorham, Maine, mu majyaruguru y’uburasirazuba bwa Leta Zunze Ubumwe za Amerika. Igihe Ellen Harmon yari amaze imyaka cyenda y’ubukuru, yagize impanuka y’umwana utagira ubwenge biganaga wamuteye ibuye. Urwo ruguma rukomeye rwo mu maso rwari hafi kumwica maze rumusigira ubumuga bwatumye adashobora gukomeza kwiga.

[21] Igihe yari amaze imyaka cumi n’umwe y’ubukuru yeguriye Imana umutima we, hashize igihe gito abatirizwa mu nyanja umubatizo wo kwibizwa maze yakirirwa kuba Umukristo mu itorero ry’Abametodisiti.

Yagiye mu materaniro y’Abadiventsiti i Portland, Maine, ajyanye n’abandi bo mu rugo rw’iwabo, yemera burundu ibyo kuza kwa kabiri kudatinze kwa Kristo, kwabwirizwaga na William Miller na bagenzi be, nuko ategereza yiringiye kugaruka k’Umukiza.

Mugitondo kimwe cy’Ukuboza mu 1844, igihe yari ariho asengana n’abandi bagore bane, imbaraga y’Imana yamujeho. Bwa mbere yararabiranye apfa ku by’isi, hanyuma mu byo yahishuriwe by’umugani yabonye urugendo rw’Abadiventsiti bajya mu Rurembo rw’Imana, abona n’ingororano y’abakiramutsi. Uwo mukobwa w’imyaka cumi n’irindwi atekerereza abizera bagenzi be b’i Portland ibyo yeretswe n’ibyabikurikiye afite ubwoba kandi ahinda umushyitsi. Nuko ahabwa umwanya, atekerereza Abadiventsiti b’i Maine ibyo yeretswe, n’abo mu bihugu bya hafi.

Muri Kanama 1846 Ellen Hannon, yarongowe na James White umugabura, (umupasitoro) w’umusore w’Abadiventsiti. Mu myaka 35 yakurikiyeho, imibereho ya Madame White yomatanye n’iy’umugabo we bakorana umwete umurimo wo kubwiriza ubutumwa kugeza ubwo yapfuye ku itariki ya 6 Kanama 1881. Bagenze henshi ho muri Leta Zunze



Ubumwe za Amerika. babwiriza kandi bandika, batera imbuto kandi bubaka, bashyira ibintu kuri gahunda kandi bayobora.

Igihe n'igerageza byagaragaje uburyo urufatiro Pasitoro James White na Madame White na bagenzi babo bashyizeho rwari rugari kandi rukomeye, n'uburyo bubakanye ubwenge kandi neza. Ni bo bayoboye Abadiventsiti bubahiriza Isabato mu byo gutangiza umurimo wo gucapa ibitabo mu mwaka wa 1849 na 1850, no mu byo gushyira mbere urugaga rw'itorero bafite gahunda ishikamye y'amafaranga y'itorero mu myaka ya 1856-1859. Ibyo byasohojwe no guhangwa kw'Inteko Nkuru Rusange y'Abadiventsiti b'umunsi wa karindwi mu mwaka wa 1863. Hagati mu myaka ya 1860 m ho umurimo wacu w'ubuvuzi watangiye, kandi umurimo ukomeye w'uburezi bw'idini watangiye mu itangira ry'imyaka ya 1870. Inama yo kugira amateraniri makuru y'umwaka yagiye mu mwaka wa 1868. Kandi mu 1874 ni ho Abadiventsiti b'umunsi wa karindwi bohereje intumwa yabo ya mbere mu bihugu bya kure.

[22]

Ayo majyambere yose yayoborwaga n'inama nyinshi zatangwaga mu mvugo cyangwa mu nyandiko, Imana izigiriye ubwoko bwayo ibinyujije kun Madame E.G. White.

Ubutumwa bw'inshi bwa kera bwanditswe mu buryo bw'urwandiko umuntu yandikira undi, cyangwa mu buryo bw'*Inyandiko y'Ukuri kw'Uba*, ari cyo cyabaye ikinyamakuru cyacu cya mbere. Byarinze bigeza mu mwaka wa 1851 Madame White yohereje igitabo cye cy'impapuro 64 *zanditsweho, cyitwa Imibereho ya Gikristo n'Inama bya Ellen G. White muri Make*.<sup>6</sup>

Guhera mu mwaka wa 1855 hakomeje gucapwa udutabo duto twinshi, agatabo kose kitwa "Ibihamya by'Itorero."<sup>7</sup> Utwo dutabo twarimo ubutumwa bwo kwigisha no guhana Imana yahoraga itoranyiriza koherereza ubwoko bwayo, ngo bubaheshe umugisha, bubahane kandi bubayobore. Kugira ngo utwo dutabo twahoraga tubazwa tuboneke twigishe abantu, twongeye gucapwa mu mwaka wa 1885 mu bitabo bine bifatanijwe, hamwe n'indi mizungu y'ibitabo yabonetse guhera mu mwaka wa 1889-1990 byose biba imizungu cyenda y'*Ibihamya by'Itorero*.

Kwa White havutse abana bane. Umuhungu w'imfura Henry yabayeho ageza ku myaka y'ubukuru 16, agahungu k'agahererezi Herbert kapfuye kamaze amezi atatu kavutse. Abahungu babiri bo hagati Edson na William babayeho kugeza ubwo babaye abagabo, kandi buri wese yakoranye umwete umurimo w'Itorero ry'Abadiventsiti b'Umunsi wa Karindwi. Madame White yitabye guhamagara kw'Inteko Nkuru Rusange ajya i Burayi ku mpeshyi y'umwaka wa 1885. Yamazeyo imyaka ibiri akomeza umurimo mushya wari ugatangira kuri uwo mugabane w'isi. Yatuye i Basel mu Busuwisi, azerera henshi ho mu Burayi bw'iburengerazuba, n'ubwo hagati n'ubwo mu majyaruguru, ajya mu materaniri makuru y'itorero kandi abonanira n'abizera mu materaniri yabo.

[23]

Nyuma y'imyaka ine Madame White asubiye muri Leta Zunze Ubumwe za Amerika, afite imyaka 63 y'ubukuru yitaba guhamagara kw'Inteko Nkuru Rusange, afata ubwato ajya muri Australia. Yabayeyo imyaka cyenda, afasha mu byo guhanga no gukomeza umurimo, cyane cyane mu by'uburezi n'ubuvuzi. Madame White yasubiye muri Leta Zunze Ubumwe za Amerika gutura mu ruhanda rw'iburengerazuba i Saint Helena, i Kaliforniya, Aho ni ho yabayeho kugeza apfuye mu mwaka wa 1915.

Mu gihe kirekire cy'imyaka 60 Madame White yakozemo muri Amerika. Hiyongeraho imyaka 10 yakozemo hakurya y'inanjanja. Ugereranyije, yahawe ubutumwa mu iyerekwa incuro 2000, kandi kubera umuhati udacogora yagiraga agira inama abantu ku giti cyabo,

<sup>6</sup> *A Sketch of Christian Experience and Views of Ellen G. White*

<sup>7</sup> *Testimonies for the Church*

amatorero, amateraniro mu ruhame, n'inama z'Inteko Nkuru Rusange, byagize uruhari runini cyane mu iterambere ry'uyu murimo ukomeye. Umurimo wo guha abantu bose ubutumwa Imana yamuhaye ntabwo wigeze urambikwa hasi.

Ibyo yanditse byose biteraniye hamwe bisaguka impapuro ibihumbi ijana. Ubutumwa yandikaga bwagezwaga ku bantu mu nzandiko yabandikiraga we ubwe, mu binyamakuru by'itorero ryacu byandikwaga buri cyumweru no mu bitabo bye byinshi. Ibyo yavugaga byabaga ari ibyerekeye ku mateka ya Bibiliya, imibereho y'Umukristo ya buri muni, iby'ubuzima buzira umuze, iby'uburezi, iby'umurimo wo kubwiriza ubutumwa, n'izindi ngingo zikwiriye. Byinshi mu bitabo bye mironko inc na bitandalu byacapwe mu ndimi zikomeye zo ku isi kandi ibitabo byabyo uduhumbagiza byamaze kugurwa.

[24] Ubwo Madame White yari amaze imyaka 81 y'ubukuru yambukanyije igihugu kinini cya Amerika ubwa nyuma ajya mu iteraniro ry'Inteko Nkuru Rusange mu mwaka wa 1909. Imyaka 6 yari isigaye y'ukubaho kwe yayimaze asoza inyandiko ze. Ageze ku musozo w'ubuzima bwe, Madame White yanditse aya magambo: "Ubugingo bwanjye niburamuka bubayeho cyangwa butabayeho, ibitabo nanditse bizakomeza bivuge, kandi umurimo wabyo uzakomeza ujye mbere kugeza ku mperuka."

Madame White yaguye iwe ku itariki ya 16 Nyakanga, 1915, apfa afite ubutwari budacogora kandi yiringiye Umucunguzi we maze ashyingurwa iruhande rw'umugabo we n'abana be mu irimbi ry'i Oak Hill i Battle, muri Leta ya Michigan.

Madame White yashimwaga kandi akubahwa n'abakozi bagenzi be n'itorero, n'abo mu muryango we kuko yari umubyeyi witanze kandi yari umukozi w'umunyamwete, w'inyangamugayo, ukorera idini adacogora. Yerekanye ubwe yuko ari intumwa, ifite ubutumwa bw'Imana bwo kubwira ubwoko bwayo. Ntabwo yigeze abwira abandi ngo babe ari we bareba, cyangwa ngo agire ubwo akoresha impano ye kumubonera amafaranga cyangwa kuyabonera abantu. Imibereho ye n'ibyo yari afite byose byeguriwe umurimo w'Imana.

Umwanditsi w'igazeti ya buri cyumweru ya rubanda rwose<sup>8</sup> yanditse iby'urupfu rwe mu igazeti yo ku itariki ya 23 Kanama, 1915, yarangirishije ubusobanuro bwerekeye imibereho ye ikiranuka aya magambo ati: "Yari umukiranutsi rwose mu byo yizeraga no mu byo yahishuriwe. Imibereho ye yari ibikwiriye. Ntiyerekeye ubwibone mu by'umwuka, kandi ntiyashakaga irari ribi. Yagize imibereho kandi akora imirimo ikwiriye umuhanuzikazi."

[25] Mu myaka mike yabanjirije gupfa kwa Madame White, yashyizeho inama y'Abarinzi igizwe n'abagabo bayobora bo mu itorero, abasigira ibitabo yanditse, abategeka yuko babihaweho inshingano yo kubirinda no gukomeza kujya babicapa. Ni ibiro by'Inteko Nkuru Rusange biri muri Washington, D.C. muri Leta Zunze Ubumwe za Amerika ariho abakuru b'itorero ry'Abadiventisiti b'Umunsi wa Karindwi baba. Iyo nama ihagarikira ibyo gukomeza gucapa ibitabo bya E.G. White mu Cyongereza kandi igatuma byandikwa byose cyangwa mo bimwe mu zindi ndimi. Bamaze kwandika kandi ibyo bakubiye hamwe byinshi byari mu magazeti n'ibyandikishijwe intoki, byerekeye ku byo Madame White yigishaga. Iki gitabo na cyo cyahawe abantu bitegetswe n'iyo nama.

<sup>8</sup>Iyi gazeti yitwaga "The Independent"

### Uko abandi bazi madame Ellen G White

Abantu bamwe bamaze kumenya imibereho ya Madame White idahwanye n'iy'abandi y'uko ari intumwa y'Imana, barabajije bati: "Mbese yari umukungu, cyangwa se yari umukene? Hari ubwo yigeze amwenyura?"

Madame White yari umubyeyi w'umunyamutima. Yari umugore w'urugo witonda. Yari umunyebambe ukunda gucumbikira abashyitsi, kenshi yakiraga abantu bacu mu rugo rwe. Yari umuturanyi ukunda gufasha abandi. Yan umugore utuje, ufite ingeso zinezera, umugwaneza mu migirire no ku ijwi. Nta hantu mu mibereho ye wamusanganye mu maso hijimye, yajingije, ababaye. Umuntu yageraga imbere ye akumva aguwe neza. Ahari uburyo bwiza cyane bwo kumenya Madame White neza ni ukugera iwe mu mwaka wa 1859, ari wo mwaka wa mbere yahoraga abara ibyo akoresheje ku munsu, iminsi yose.

Tubona yuko kwa White babaga ku rugabano rwa Battle Creek, mu kazu gatoya kari ahantu hagari cyane ho guhinga imirima, hari ibiti bike by'amatunda, inka n'inkoko, kandi hari n'ahantu abahungu bakorera kandi bakahakinira. icyo gihe Madame White yari amaze imyaka 31 y'ubukuru. Umukambwe White yari amaze 36. Ubwo bari bafite abana b'abahungu batatu mu rugo rwabo, bafite imyaka y'ubukuru umwe ine, undi icyenda n'undi afite cumi n'ibiri.

Twabasha kandi kubona mu rugo rwabo umukobwa w'umukirisitokazi mwiza wakoraga umurimo wo gufasha mu by'imirimo y'imuhira, kuko ibihe byinshi Madame White atabaga imuhira. Madame White yakoraga imirimo y'imuhira, yo guteka, akoza ibintu akumesa kandi akadoda. Mu yindi minsi yajyaga ajya mu nzu y'icapiro aho yabonaga ahantu hari ituza ho kwandikira. Iyindi minsi tumusanga mu murima, atera uburabyo n'imboga, ubundi kandi akagemura imbuto z'uburabyo agaha abaturanyi be. Yagambiriye kugira imuhira ahantu hanezeza ab'urugo rwe uko ashobora kose kugira ngo abana bajye bahora batekereza iwabo ko ari ahantu umuntu yakwifuzaga kuba kuruta ahandi hose.

Madame White yari umuntu uzi guhaha abiyitondeye, abaturanyi be banezezwaga no kujyana na we kugura ibintu mu maduka, kuko yari azi ibiciro. Nyina yari umugore w'umunyabwenge cyane kandi yari yarigishije abakobwa be ibyigisho by'ingirakamaro byinshi. Yamenye yuko ibintu bikozwe mu gikene ari byo bimara iminsi kuruta ibintu by'ubwoko bwiza by'igiciro cyinshi.

Isabato yaberaga abana umunsi unezeza kuruta indi minsi yose y'icyumweru. Nta cyabuzaga ab'uwo muryango kujya mumateraniryo yo kubwiriza, kandi iyo Bwana na Madame White babaga badafite inshingano yo kubwiriza, bicaranaga n'ab'urugo rwabo mu rusengero mu gihe cyo kubwiriza. Igihe cyo kurya ku manywa habagaho amasahani atoranyijwe atakoreshwaga mu yindi minsi, kandi hanyuma iyo habaga habaye umunsi mwiza, Madame White yajyanaga n'abana mu ishyamba, cyangwa ku nkengero y'uruzi, maze bakitegereza ubwiza bw'ibyaremwe, kandi bakiga iby'Imana yaremye. Iyo habaga haramutse umuvumbi cyangwa imbeho, yateranyirizaga abana hamwe bagakikiza umuriro mu nzu maze akabasomera kenshi ibintu yabaga yabonye hirya no hino ubwo yabaga yaragiye mu rugendo. Bimwe byo muri ibyo bitekerezo hanyuma byacapwaga mu bitabo kugira ngo abandi babyeyi babashe kubisomera abana babo.

Icyo gihe Madame White ntiyari ameze neza cyane, ibihe byinshi yajyaga arabirana ku manywa, ariko ibyo ntibyambuzaga gukomeza imirimo ye y'urugo n'umurimo yakoreraga Uwitoka. Hashize imyaka mikeya, mu 1863, yeretswe ibyerekeye kugira umuze muke no kurwaza abarwayi. Yeretswe mu iyerekwa imyenda ikwiriye yo kwambarwa, ibyokurya bikwiriye kuribwa, n'akamaro k'ibikino byiza no kuruhuka, n'akamaro ko kwiringira Imana kugira ngo tugire imbaraga n'umubiri ufite umuze muke.

[27] Umucyo wavuye ku Mana werekeye ku byokurya, no konona umubiri kw'inyama wakuyeho rwose igitekerezo cya Madame White ubwe yuko inyama, ari ibyokurya by'ingirakamaro ku magara y'umuntu no kumutera imbaraga. Uwo mucyo w'ibyo yeretswe warasiye mu bwenge bwe yigisha umukobwa wafashaga mu byo kuringaniza ibyokurya by'ab'urugo ko azajya ahereza ibyokurya bifite akamaro gusa, byoroheje biturutse ku mpeke, ku bubemba, ku mata, ku rukoko, no ku magi. Hari amatunda menshi.

Igihe ab'urugo bazaga ku meza, habonetse ibyokurya byinshi, bikwiriye umubiri ariko nta nyama. Madame White yararikiye inyama, ntiyashaka ibindi byokurya, nuko ahitamo kuva ku meza kugeza ubwo yagarutse ashaka kurya ibyokurya byoroheje. Ikindi gihe cyo kurya kigeze bigenda bityo na none, ariko ibyokurya byoroheje ntibyamushishikaje. Hanyuma bongera kuza ku meza. Hari ibyokurya by'ubwoko bworoheje nk'uko yeretswe mu iyerekwa ko ari byo byiza birusha ibindi gutera umuze muke n'imbaraga no gukura. Ariko yari asonzeye inyama yari yaramenyereye. Ariko kandi ubwo yari azi ko inyama atari ibyokurya birushije ibindi kuba byiza. Atubwira ko yashyize ibiganza bye ku gifu, maze akibwira aya magambo ati: "Ushobora gutegereza kugeza ubwo ubasha kuiya umutsima."

Ntibyatinze, Ellen White yishimira ibyokurya byoroheje, kandi ku mpamvu z'uko yahinduye ibyokurya bye, ubuzima bwe bwaguwe neza muri ako kanya, kandi ugereranyije, yagize ubuzima bwiza. Uko ni ko bigaragara yuko Madame White yari afite ibimurushya dufite twese. Yagombye gutsinda irari mu mibereho ye ubwe nk'uko natwe dukwiriye kuritsinda. Ubugorozi bw'iby'umuze muke bwabereye ab'umuryango wa White umugisha ukomeye, nk'uko bwawubereye imiryango ibihumbi byinshi y'Abadiventisiti ku isi yose.

Hashize igihe gito, hanyuma y'iyerekwa ryerekeye ubugorozi bw'iby'umuze muke, kandi mu rugo rwa White bamaze guhitamo uburyo bworoheje bwo kuvura abarwayi. Bwana na Madame White bahoraga bahamagarwa n'abaturanyi babo ibihe byinshi mu gihe babaga barwaye ngo babafashe babavure, kandi Uwitaka yahaye umugisha cyane imirimo bakoraga. Ubundi abarwayi bazanwaga iwabo maze bakarwazwa neza kugeza ubwo bakira rwose.

Madame White yishimiraga ibihe byo kuruhuka no gukina, ari mu misozi, cyangwa ku kiyaga, cyangwa ahadendeje amazi. Igihe yari acagashije imyaka y'ubuzima bwe, atuye hafi y'icapiro ryitwaga Pacific Press ryari mu ruhanda rw'iburengerazuba bwa Amerika, yagambiriye kumara umunsi wose aruhuka kandi akina. Madame White hamwe n'urugo rwe n'ab'urugo rw'abamufasha bararitswe n'ab'umuryango w'inzu y'icapiro nuko aherako yemera uko kurarikwa. Umugabo we yari iburasirazuba akora umurimo w'itorero. Urwandiko Madame White yamwandikiye ni rwo tubonamo uko byagenze.

Bamaze kwishimira ibyokurya baririyeye ku nkengero, bese bagiye mu bwato bugenda-genda mu kigobe cya San Francisco. Umwerekereza w'ubwato yari Umukristo wo mu itorero, kandi icyo gicamunsi cyari icy'umunezero. Hanyuma bagambirira kujya mu nyanja rwagati. Ellen White yanditse asobanura uko byagenze ati:

"Imiraba yari yasheze, maze duteraganwa mu buryo butumereye neza cyane. Mu ntekerezo zanjye numvaga binejeje, ariko sinagize uwo ngira icyo mbwira. Byari byiza cyane ! Ibiyojoba by'amazi byatwirohagaho. Umuyaga wari ukase inyuma y'irembo ry'icyambu, kandi nta cyo nigeze kwishimira mu buryo nk'ubwo mu kubaho kwanjye."

Hanyuma yitegereza amaso y'umwerekereza agenzura, n'uburyo abari mu bwato bari biteguye kumvira amatageko ye, maze yitegereje abona:

"Imana ikomereje imiyaga mu biganza byayo. Itegeka amazi. Turi udutotsi gusa hejuru y'amazi magari, maremare y'inyanja ya Pasifika; ariko abamarayika bo mu ijuru

bohorejwe kurinda ubu bwato butoya bunyura mu miraba. Yoo, mbega imirimo itangaje y’Imana ! Iri kure cyane y’ubwenge bwacu ! Iyo irebye rimwe yitegereza amajuru asumba ayandi ikabona n’imuhengeri h’inyanja.”

[29]

Madame White yari yaramaze guhitamo kujya ahora anezerewe. Igihe kimwe yaravuze ati “Mbese hari ubwo mwigeze kumbona nijimye, nihebye, nganya? Mfite kwizera kumbura ibyo. Ni ukudasobanukirwa neza n’igitekerezo cy’ukuri cy’ingeso ya Gikristo n’umurimo wa Gikristo, bitera gukora ibyo... Gukorerana Yesu ubushake, ubikuye ku mutim bitera idini y’umunezero. Abakurikiza Kristo cyane rwose ntibahinduka ubwire.

Hanyuma mu kindi gihe yaranditse ati “Mu bundi buryo batekereje yuko umunezero uhindagurwa n’ingeso za Gikristo ariko ibyo ni ifuti. Ijuru ni ryo munezero wose.” Kandi yavumbuye yuko iyo umwenyuye, kumwenyura kurakugarukira; iyo uvuze amagambo y’ubugwaneza, nawe uzavugwa amagambo y’ubugwaneza.

Nyamara hariho ibihe yababaraga cyane. Igihe kimwe nk’icyo cyamugezeho ariho akigera muri Australia yari agiye gufashayo mu murimo.

Yararwaye cyane byenda kumara umwaka, maze arababara cyane. Yabujijwe kuva ku buriri bwe igihe kinini kandi yasinziraga amasaha makeya gusa nijoro. Ibyo byamubayeho yabyandikiyeho incuti ye mu rwandiko ati:

Igihe nabonaga bwa mbere ndi umuntu utagira kivurira, narababaye cyane kuko nambutse inyanja ngari. Kuki ntari muri Amerika? Nagize igihe mpisha mu maso hanjye mu byahi byo ku buriri maze nkarira cyane. Ariko sinatinze muri ayo marira menshi. Naribwiye nti: Elina G. White we, Uravuga iki? mbese ntiwaje muri Australia bitewe n’uko wiyumvisemo yuko ari inshingano yawe kujya aho Inteko Nkuru ibonye ko ari byiza cyane kuri wowe jujya ? Mbese si ko wajyaga ugenza ?

Ndavuga nti: “Ni koko.”

” None se kuki wiyumvamo ko waretse maze ugacogora ? Uwo si umurimo w’umwanzi se ? Ndavuga nti : “Nizera ko ari uwe !” Nihanagura amarira vuba uko nshoboye kose, maze ndavuga nti : “Birahagije. “Sinongera kureba ahijimye ukundi. Nakira cyangwa se ngapfa, ndagije ubugingo byanjye uwamfiriyeye.

[30]

“Nuko hanyuma nizera yuko azatunganya byose, kandi muri iki gihe cy’amezi munani yo kubura uko ngira sinigeze niheba cyangwa nshidikanya. Ubu, ibi mbibona ko ari umugabane w’inama ikomeye y’Uwitaka, kubwo kugirira neza ubwoko bwayo buri muri iki gihugu, n’abari muri Amerika, kandi no kungirira neza nanjye. Simbasha gusobanura impavu cyangwa uburyo bwabyo, ahubwo ndabyizera. Kandi nejejwe n’imibabaro yanjye. Nshobora kwiringira Data wa twese wo mu ijuru. Sinzashidikanya urukundo rwe.”

Ubwo Madame White yan iwe i Kalifornia mu myaka cumi n’itanu iheruka y’ukubaho kwe, yarushagaho kuba umukecuru. Ariko yanezewaga no gukora umurimo mu isambu ntoya yahingwaga, no kugirira neza imiryango y’abamufashaga gukora umurimo we. Umurimo we twubona mu byo yanditse, ibihe byinshi yatangiraga mu gicuku saa sita y’ijoro ariyo ikigera, kuko yaroreraga hakiri kare. Iyo haramukaga umunsi mwiza, yajyaga kuzembagira mu gihugu ho gato iyo atabaga afite imirimo myinshi, agahagarara akaganira n’umugore iyo hagiraga uwo abona mu murima cyangwa ku rubaraza rw’inzu anyuze iruhande. Rimwe na rimwe yabonaga abakennye ibyokurya n’imyambaro maze akajya iwe akareba utuntu abaha. Hashize imyaka amaze gupfa akajya yibukwa n’abaturanyi be bo mu gikombe yari atuyemo yuko yari umugore ufite imvi wahoraga avuga iby’urukundo rwa Yesu.

Igihe yapfaga yan agifite bikeya bimaze umuntu ubukene ngo abone uko yifata. Ntiyabwiye abandi kuba ari we bafatiraho icyitegererezo, kuko yari Umudivantisiti w’Umunsi wa Karindwi umwe wo muri twe, wiringiraga ineza y’Umwami wazutse kandi

akajya agerageza gukora umurimo Umwami yamushinze akiranutse. Uko ni ko yageze ku iherezo ry'ubugingo bwe adakenyutse, afite ibyiringiro mu mutima we, akirataka mu mibereho ye ya Gikristo.

[31]

### Ubutumwa bwahinduye imibereho

Umubwirizabutumwa yateranyije amateraniro i Bushneli, muri Michigan, hanyuma y'umubatizo ntibyatizwe asiga abizera atabakomeje neza mu butumwa. Abantu baracogoye buhoro buhoro maze abandi bongera gutangira ingeso mbi zabo. Hanyuma itorero riba rito cyane bituma Abakristo 10 cyangwa 12 bari basigaye bavugaga yuko gukomeza nta cyo bikimaze. Bamaze gutandukana bava mu iteraniro ryabo bari bibwiye ko ari ryo rihuruka, haza inzandiko muri zo harimo Urwibutso n'Integuza. Mu mugabane wandikwamo ingendo hari itangazo rivugaga yuko Umukambwe na Madame White bazaba bari i Bushneli bateranya amateraniro ku wa 20 w'ukwezi kwa Nyakanga, 1867. Ubwo hari hasigaye icyumweru kimwe gusa. Batuma abana guhamagara abantu bari bamaze gutaha. Bagambiriye yuko hakwinye kuba umuntu uringaniza ahantu mu gashyamba kandi yuko bose bakwiriyeye kurarika abaturanyi babo, cyane cyane Abakristo basubiye inyuma.

Ku Isabato mu gitondo, ku ku itariki ya 20 Nyakanga, Umukambwe na Madame White bagera mu gashyamba aho abantu mirongo itandatu bari bateraniye. Umukambwe White yabwirije mu gitondo. Ku manywa Madame White arahagumuka ngo abwirize, ariko amaze gusoma isomo, aramanjirwa. Abumba Bibiliya ye atagize andi magambo avugaga, maze atangira kuvugana na bo umuntu umwe umwe.

“Ubwo mpagaze imbere yanyu kuri aya manywa, ndiho ndareba mu maso ha bamwe neretswe mu myaka ibiri ishize. Mbonye mu maso yanyu maze ibyo mukora bigaruka mu bwenge bwanjye neza, none mbafitiye ubutumwa buturutse k'Uwiteka.

“Hano hari mwene Data wicaye hafi y'igiti cy'umozonobari. Simbasha kuvugaga izina ryawe kuko ntawakumbwiye, ariko mu maso hawe nsanzwe mpazi, kandi imibereho yawe ihagaze imbere yanjye igaragara neza. “Nuko abwira mwene Data uwo ibyerekeye gusubira inyuma kwe. Amutera umwete wo kugaruka ngo agendane n'ubwoko bw'Imana.

[32]

Hanyuma ahindukirira umugore mu rundi rahande rw'iteraniro, aravugaga ati “Mushiki wacu uyu yicaye iruhande rwa mushiki wacu Maynard wo mu itorero rya Greenville, simbasha kuvugaga izina ryawe, kuko ntabwiwe iryo ari ryo, ariko mu myaka ibiri ishize neretswe ibyawe, kandi ibyo ukora nsanzwe mbizi.” Nuko Madame White akomeza uwo na we.

Arangiza iryo teraniro agera ku muntu wese, amubwira ibyo yeretswe mu myaka ibiri ishize. Madame White arangije ikibwirizwa cye, atavugaga amagambo yo kubacyaha gusa, uhubwo avugaga amagambo yo kubarema umutima na yo, aricara. Umwe wo mu bari muri iryo teraniro yarahagurutse aravugaga ati: “Ndashaka kumenya yuko ibyo mushiki wacu White yavuze kuri aya manywa ari ukuri. Umukambwe na Madame White ntibigeze kugera hano mbere; ntibatuzi haba na gato. Madame White ntazi amazina ya benshi muri twe, ariko nyamara aje hano kuri aya manywa atubwira yuko mu myaka ibiri ishize yeretswe maze ibyacu byose akabibona. maze hanyuma akomeza kubwira umuntu umwe umwe, amenyesha umuntu wese un hano ingeso z'imibereho yacu n'intekerezo zo mu mitima yacu. Mbese ibi byose ni iby'ukuri mu buryo bwose? Cyangwa se mushiki wacu White yafuditse. Ndashaka kubimenya.

Abantu barahaguruka umwe umwe. Wa mugabo wari uri iruhande rw'igiti cy'umozonobari na we arahaguruka, maze avugaga yuko Madame White yasobanuye ibye neza kuruta uko yari kubisobanura. Yicuza ingeso ze zo kuyobagira. Avugaga yuko

agambiriye kugaruka no kugendana n'ubwoko bw'Imana. Wa mugore wari wicaranye na mushiki wacu Maynard wo mu itorero ry'i Greenville na we arahamya. Avuga ko Madame yavuze ibye neza kuruta uko yari kubasha kubisobanura. Wa mugabo wari iruhande rw'igiti cyumuzonobari uwo Madame White yari yabwiye amagambo yo gucyaha no kumukomeza avuga yuko Madame White yasobanuye ibye neza kuruta uko yari kubasha kubisobanura. Ibyaha biraturwa. Ibyaha birerekwa. Umwuka w'Imana abazamo, maze i Bushnell haba kuvugururwa.

Umukambwe na Madame White bagarutse ku Isabato yakurikiyeho, maze bahagirira umubatizo, kandi itorero ry'i Bushnell rirahangwa neza rirakomera. Uwiteka yakunze abantu be b'i Bushnell nk'uko akunda abamureba bose. “Abo nkunda ndabacyaha, nkabahana ibihano; nuko rero, gira umwete zihane “(Ibyahishuwe 3:9), byageze mu byenge bwa bamwe mu bari aho. Igihe abantu barebaga mu mitima yabo nkuko Uwiteka yayirebaga, basobanukiwe n'uko bari by'ukuri maze bifuzaga guhinduka mu mibereho yabo. Uyu ni wo mugambi nyakuri w'ibyho Madamu White yeretswe byinshi. [33]

Umukambwe White amaze gupfa, ntibyatanzwe Madame White atura hafi y'ishuri rikuru rya Healdsburg. Abakobwa b'inkumi benshi babaga mu rugo rwe igihe bari bari mu ishuri. Wari umugenzo muri icyogihwe kwambara agasegetera korohereye mu musatsi kugira ngo ube mwiza kandi usokoje neza uwo muni wose. Umunsi umwe umukobwa anyura mu cyumba cya Madame White, abona agasegetera keza k'umusatsi yifuzaga. Atekereza yuko nta we uzakabaza, maze aragatwara agashyira mu isanduku ye. Hashize umwanya muto, igihe Madame White yariho yambara ashaka kugenda abura ka gaseketera k'umusatsi, nuko agenda atagateze. Nimugoroba igihe ab'urugo bari bateranye hamwe Madame White abaza iby'agasegetera ke k'umusatsi yabuze, ariko nta n'umwe wavuze ko azi aho kari.

Hanyuma y'umunsi umwe cyangwa ibiri Madame White anyura mu cyumba cy'uwo mukobwa, ijwi riramumbwira riti “Pfundura iriya sanduku,” Ntiyashaka kuyipfundura, kuko icyo sanduku itari iye. Yongeye kubibwirwa ubwa kabiri amenya yuko iryo jwi ari irya marayika. Yubuye umupfundikizo, abona icyateye marayika kuvuga, kuko ariho agasegetera ke k'umusatsi kari kari. Igihe ab'urugo bari bongeye guteranira hamwe, Madame White arongera abaza iby'agasegetera k'umusatsi, avuga yuko Atari ko kijimije. Ntihagira ugira icyo avuga, nuko Madame White arabireka.

Hashize iminsi mike, ubwo Madame White yari aruhutse kuko yari ananijwe no kwandika ahabwa iyerekwa rigufi cyane. Yabonye ikiganza cy'umukobwa kimanurira agasegetera k'umusatsi mu itara rya Peteroli. Ka gasegetera k'umusatsi kegereye ikirimi cy'umuriro karashya. Iryo ni ryo herezo ry'ibyho yeretswe. [34]

Igihe ab'urugo bongeye guteranira hamwe, Madame White yongera kuvuga ko agasegetera ke k'umusatsi kabuze, na none ntiyahagira ubyatura, kandi ntiyahagira uboneka uzi aho kaba. Hanyuma yaho ho hatwo Madame White ahamagara wa mukobwa bajya hirya, amubwira icyo rya jwi ryamubwiye, n'icyo yabonye mu isanduku, kandi amubwira n'ibya rya yerekwa rigufi cyane, yabonyemo agasegetera ke k'umusatsi gahira hejuru y'itara. Abimubwiye, wa mukobwa yatura yuko yakajyanye, n'uko yagatwitse ngo hatazagira ukabona. Nuko yikiranura na Madame White n'Uwiteka.

Tubasha gutekereza yuko icyo gikorwa cyo kwiba agasegetera kitagize icyo kivuze cyane ngo Uwiteka abe yacyitaho. Ariko ibyo byari bikomeye cyane bifite agaciro karuta ak'ako kantu kibwe. Uwo mukobwa yari Umukristo w'Itorero ry'Abadiventisiti b'Umunsi wa Karindwi. Yiyumvagamwo ko atunganiwe, ariko ntiyabonye amafuti aba mu ngeso ze. Ntiyabonye kwikunda kwe kwamuteye kwiba no gushukana. Noneho abonye uburyo utuntu dutoya ari ingezi; ko Imana yeretse intumwa yayo iyikorera mu isi iby'agasegetera

k'umusatsi; wa mukobwa atangira kubireba mu mucyo wabyo w'ukuri. Ibyo byabereyeho kumugarura mu mibereho ye nuko agira imibereho myiza ishikamye ya Gikristo.

Iyo niyo mpamvu Madame White yerekwaga. Nubwo ibihamya byinshi byanditswe na Madame White byari bifite icyo bikora byagenewe, birimo ibyigisho bihuye n'iby'itorero rikennye muri buri gihugu cyo mu isi. Madame White yasobanuye neza umugambi n'umurimo w'ibihamya muri aya magambo ati:

[35] “Ibihamya byanditswe ntibizana umucyo mushya, ahubwo bigeza mu mutima rwose ukuri kwahishuwe. Ibyo umuntu akwiriye gukorera Imana n'ibyo akwiriye gukorera bagenzi be byavugiwe neza mu Ijambo ry'Imana; nyamara bakeya muri mwe ni bo bumvira umucyo watanzwe. Mu bihamya ntiharimo ukundi kuri: ariko ni ho Imana yasoba- nuriye iby'ukuri bikomeye yatanze...Ibihamya ntibyona agaciro k'Ijambo ry'Imana, ahubwo birishyira hejuru, kandi birikururira abantu, kugira ngo ubusobanuro bwiza bw'ukuri bugere mu mitima ya bose.”

Mu mibereho yose ya Madame White yakomereje Ijambo ry'Imana imbere y'abantu. Igitabo cye cya mbere yakirangirishije iyi ngingo, Yaravuze ati:

“Musomyi nkunda, ngushinze Ijambo ry'Imana ngo ribe itegeko ryo kwizera kwawe n'ingeso zawe. Iryo Jambo ni ryo rizaducira urubanza. Imana yasezeraniye muri iryo Jambo ko mu “minsi y'imperuka “abantu bazerekwa; si uko rizaba ari itegeko rishya ryo kwizera, ahubwo bizaberaho guhumuriza ubwoko bwayo, no guhana abakora ibyaha baretse ukuri kwa Bibiliya. ”

### Inzizi atashoboye kubwira abantu

Mu gihe cy'amateraniro y'urudaca yabaye i Salamanka, i New York, mu gushyingo, 1890, aho Madame White yabwiririzaga rubanda mu materaniro makuru, yagize tege nke kuko yafashwe n'ibicurane bikombye ari mu rugendo ajya muri uwo mudugudu. Hanyuma y'iteraniro rimwe ryo muri ayo yarasohotse ajya mu cyumba cye acogoye kandi arwaye. Yatekerezaga ibyo kumaramaza mu mutima we imbere y'Imana no kuyisaba imbabazi n'amagara mazima n'imbaraga. Apfukama iruhande rw'intebe ye, avuga aya magambo, asobanura uko byabaye ati:

“Ubwo nabonaga icyumba cyose gisa n'icyuzuyemo imicyo inejeje isa n'ifeza, nta jambo nari navuga, maze uburibwe bwanjye bw'umababaro no kwiheba biratamuruka. Nuzuzwa ihumure n'ibyiringiro ari byo mahoro ya Kristo.”

Nuko hanyuma arerekwa. Hanyuma yo kwerekwa ntiyashaka gusinzira. Ntiyifuzaga kuruhuka. Yari akize, yari aruhutse kubwa Yesu Kristo.

[36] Mu gitondo byari ngombwa ko amasha icyo ari bukore. Mbese yari akwiriye kujya aho amateraniro yajyaga kubera, cyangwa se yari akwiriye gusubira iwe i Battle Creek? Umukambwe H.T. Robinson wari umuyobozi w'umurimo waho, n'umukambwe William White, umuhungu we, bahamagarirwa kujya ku cyumba cye ngo bumve icyo abasubiza. Basanga yambaye kandi yakize. Yari yiteguye kugenda. Abatekerereza uko yakize. Ababwira ibyo yeretswe. Aravugaga ati “Ndashaka kubabwira icyo naraye neretswe. Mu iyerekwa nasaga n'uri i Battle Creek, maze marayika utumwa arambwira ati “Nkurikira.”

Nuko bigeze aho Madame White arashidikanya biramuguruka. Agerageza kabiri kuvuga ibyo yeretswe, ariko ntiyabasha kwibuka icyo yeretswe. Mu minsi yakurikiye yandika ibyo yeretswe. Byari ibyerekeye inama zitangwa z'igazeti y'umudendezo w'Itorero ryacu: *The American Sentinel* (Umurinzira w'Umunyamerika.)

“Mu gihe cya nijoro nari mu nama nyinshi, nuko mpumva amagambo yasubirwagamo n'abantu bakuru bavugaga yuko igazeti *The American Sentinel* yareka amagambo “Seventh-



day Adventist” (Umudivantisiti w’Umunsi wa Karindwi) mu mpapuro zayo, ntigire icyo ivuga cyerekeye Isabato, abakomeye bo mu isi bayikunda; yakundwa n’abantu bose, kandi igakora umurimo urushijeho gukomera. Ibyo byasaga n’ibinejeje cyane.

“Mbona mu maso habo harakeye, maze batangira kujya inama zo gutuma Sentinel, iba iya rubanda rwose. Byose bitangizwa n’abantu bari bakennye ukuri mu bwenge no mu mutima”.

Biragaragara yuko yabonye itsinda ‘ry’abantu baganiraga inama z’umuyobozi wandika iyo gazeti. Inama y’Inteko Rusange ibaye muri Werurwe, 1890, basaba Madame White kujya abwiriza abakozi buri gitondo saa kumi n’imwe n’igice no kubwiriza iteraniro ryose ry’abantu ibihumbi bine ku Isabato ku manywa. Umurongo yasomye ku Isabato ku manywa wari ngo : “Abe ari ko umucyo wanyu ubonekera imbere y’abantu kugira ngo babone imirimo yanyu myiza, bahereko bahimbaze So wo mu ijuru.” Amagambo yose yari yerekeye ku Badiventisiti b’Umunsi wa Karindwi bakomeza ingeso zigaragaza kwizera kwabo. Ibihe bitatu muri iryo teraniro yagerageje guterura ibyo yerekewe i Salamanka, ariko igihe cyose yatangiraga yarabuzwaga. Ni muri ubwo buryo gusa atashoboraga kwibuka ibyo yeretswe. Hanyuma aravugaga ati “Nzagira ibindi mvuga kuri byo hanyuma.” Yakomeje kubwiriza ikibwiriza cye amara nk’isaha imwe, agisoza neza, maze iteraniro rirasezererwa. Bose bamenya ko atabashije kwibuka ibyo yeretswe.

[37]

Umukuru w’Inteko Rusange yaramusanze maze amusaba kuzabwiriza iteraniro rya mu gitondo. Madame White aramusubiza ati “Oya, ndananiwe; natanze ibihanyama byanjye. Ukwiriye gukora indi gahunda y’iteraniro rya mu gitondo.” Bakora izindi gahunda.

Madame White asubiye iwe, abwira ab’iwe ko atazajya mu iteraniro rya mu gitondo, Yari ananiwe, ashaka kuruhuka. Yashakaga kuryama ku wa mbere mu gitondo, nuko kubw’iyo mpamvu hakorwa indi gahunda.

Muri iryo joro, inama y’Inteko irangiye, itsinda rito ry’abantu riteranira mu biro bimwe byo mu nzu y’Urwibutso n’Integuza. Muri iryo teraniro harimo intumwa z’icapiro ryacapaga ya gazeti “Umurinzi w’Umunyamerika”; kandi hari n’intumwa z’urugaga rw’Umudendezo w’Idini. Bateraniye kuganira no gutunganya iby’ikibazo kiruhanya ari cyo ngingo ziyobora z’umukuru w’igasezeti y’Umurinzi w’Umunyamerika. Nuko urugi rurakingwa, maze bose banoganya yuko urugi rudakingurwa kugeza ubwo icyo kibazo gitunganywa.

Mbere ya saa cyenda ho hatu ku wa mbere mu gitondo, inama irangira icikiye, ariko abantu b’iby’Umudendezo w’Idini bemeje yuko Icapiro rya Pasifika niritemera ibyo bashakaga ngo bakure ijamba “Umudiventisiti w’Umunsi wa Karindwi “n’Isabato” mu mpapuro z’iyo gazeti, batazongera kuyikoresha ngo ibe umugabane w’Urugaga rw’Umudendezo w’idini. Ibyo byaba ari ukwica igazeti. Bakinguye urugi, abantu bajya mu byumba byabo, bajya ku mariri, barasinzira.

Ariko Imana idahunikira ntisinzire yohereje marayika wayo mu cyumba Madame White yari arimo saa cyenda y’icyo gitondo (ni ukuvuga saa cyenda y’ijoro bujya gucya). Yakanguwe mu bitotsi maze abwirwa ko akwiriye kujya mu iteraniro ry’abakozi saa cumi n’umwe n’igice mu gitondo, akahavugira ibyo yerekewe i Salamanka. Arambara ajya mu biro bye, akuramo inyandiko yari yaranditse ivuga ibyo yerekewe i Salamanka. Ibyo yeretswe bimaze kugaragara neza mu bwenge bwe, yandika ibindi byongera ku byo yari yaranditse.

[38]

Abapasitoro bakimara gusenga babonye Madame White yinjira mu muryango, afite umukaba w’ibyo yanditse mu kwaha. Umukuru w’Inteko ni we wabwirizaga, aramubwira ati:

“Madame White, tunejewe no kukubona. Mbese hari ubutumwa udufitiye?”

Na we aramusubiza ati: “Ndabufite rwose.” Nuko aza imbere. Avuga amagambo ahereye aho yari yaragereje ku munsu wabanje. Ababwira yuko saa cyenda mu gitondo bujya gucya yakanguwe maze akabwirwa kujya mu iteraniro ry’abakozi akahavugira ibyo yerekewe i Salamanka.

Aravuga ati: “Igihe nerekwaga, nasaga n’uri i Battle Creek. Njyanwa mu biro by’Urwibutso n’integuza’, maze marayika utumwa arantegeka ati: “Nkurikira!” Njyanwa mu cyumba aho umutwe w’abantu waganiraga ikintu. Bari bashishikaye, ariko bisa n’aho balazi ibyo bakora.” Ababwira uburyo bariho baganira iby’amagambo umwanditsi w’igazeti y’Umurinzi w’umunyamerika” azavugaga, aravugaga ati: “Nabonye umuntu umwe wo muri ba bagabo afata icyo gazeti y’Umurinzi. Ayifatira hejuru y’umutwe we maze aravugaga ati: “Amambo yerekeye Isabato no kugaruka kwa Yesu natavanwa muri iyi gazeti, ntutuzongera kuyikoresha ngo igire umugabane w’Urugaga rw’Umudendezo w’Idini. “Ellen White amara isaha avugaga, asobanura ibyo inama yeretse mu mezi yashize, kandi atanga inama ishingiye ku byo yahishuriwe. Maze aricara.

[39] Umukuru w’Inteko Rusange ayoberwa icyo abitekerezaho. Ntabwo yari yabona iteraniro nk’iryo. Ariko ntibatagereje ubusobanuro igihe kirekire cyane; kuko umugabo yahagurutse inyuma mu cyumba, maze agatangira kuvugaga ati:

“Nari ndi muri icyo nama nijoro.”

Madame White aravugaga ati “Nijoro!

“Nijoro ! Nagize ngo icyo nama yabaye mu mezi yashize, ubwo nabyerekwaga.”

Aravugaga ati “na rindi muri icyo teraniro nijoro, kandi ninjye wavuze ibya ya magambo akwiriye gukurwa mu igazeti, ubwo nari nyifatiye hejuru y’umutwe wanjye. Mbabajwe no kuvugaga ko nari ndi mu ruhande rubi; ariko mpararitswe no kwishyira mu ruhande rutunganye.” Aricara.

Undi mugabo arahaguruka ngo avugaga. Yari umukuru w’Urugaga rw’Umudendezo w’Idini. Nimwumve amagambo yavuze: “Nari ndi mu icyo nama. Nijoro ubwo inama y’Inteko yari irangiye, bamwe bo muri twe bateraniye mu cyumba cyanyije mu biro by’Urwibutso n’integuza aho twifungiraniye maze tukahaganirira ibibazo n’ibyerekewe ibyo twabwiwe mu gitondo. Twagumye muri icyo cyumba tugeza saa cyenda bujya gucya. Ndamutse ntangiye gusobanura uko byagenze n’uko umuntu yari ameze mu bariho muri icyo cyumba, sinabasha kubisobanura uko bin kandi neza nk’uko Madame White yabisobanuye. None ubu mbonye ko nafutitse kandi yuko igitekerezo nari mfite kitari gikwinye. Kubwo umucyo nahawe muri iki gitondo menye ko nafutitse.

Uwo munsu havugaga abandi. Umuntu wese wari muri icyo teraniro arahaguruka arahamya, avugaga yuko Elina G.White yasobanuye neza inama n’umutima abari bari bafite. Mbere yo kurangiza icyo teraniro ku wa mbere mu gitondo, umutwe w’ab’Umudendezo w’Idini baraterana, bakuraho ya nama bari banoganiye mu masaha atanu gusa yari ashize.

Iyo Madame White atabuzwa akaba yaravuze ibyo yeretse ku Isabato ku manywa ubutumwa bwe ntibubabwira akaze icyo Imana yari yagambiriye ko bukora, kuko inama yari itaraba.

[40] Uko biri kose inama rusange yatanze ku Isabato ku manywa ntiyari ikwiriye abo bantu. Batekereje ko hari ibyo bazi biruseho. Ahari baribajije nk’uko bamwe bagenda muri iki gihe, bati “Yemwe ahari Madame White ntiyari asobanukiwe,” cyangwa bati “Iriya nama yari ikwiriye mu myaka yashize, ariko ubu ntacyo ikimaze.” Ibitekerezo Satani atwongerera muri iki gihe bihwanye n’ibyo yagerageresheje abo bantu mu mwaka

w' 1891. Imana yabyumvikanishije neza , mu gihe cyayo no mu buryo bwayo yuko uwo wari umurimo wayo; Yarayoboraga; Yararindaga; yari umusare wabo. Elina White atubwira yuko Imana “Yahoraga yemerera ibintu ko bizana akaga, kugira ngo uruhari rwayo rumenyekane. Ni bwo yamenyekanishije yuko muri Isirayeli hari Imana.”

### Ibihamya n 'Umusomyi

Madame White yamaze imyaka 70 avuga kandi yandika ibintu Imana yamuhishuriye. Ibihe byinshi yahabwaga inama zo guhana abayoba baretse ukuri kwa Bibiliya. Ibihe byinshi izo nama zerekanaga ingeso Imana ishaka ko ubwoko bwayo bukurikira. Rimwe na rimwe Ibihamya byavugaga uburyo ubugingo bumeze ham we n'urugo n'itorero. Abakristo bo mu itorero bakiriye ubwo butumwa bate ?

Guhera mu itangira ry'umurimo, abayobozi bafite inshingano basuzumye imirimo ye kugira ngo bamenye neza yuko iyo mpano y'ubuhanuzi ari yo koko. Intumwa Pawulo arahugura ati “Ntimuhinyure ibihanurwa; ahubwo mugerageze byose mugundire ibyiza.” 1 Abatesalonike 5:20. Ibigerageza umuhanuzi bya Bibiliya byageragereshejwe imirimo ya Madame White. Kandi uku ni ko yakoraga kuko yanditse ati:

“Uyu murimo ni uw'Imana cyangwa si uwayo? Nta cyo Imana ihuriyeho na Satani. Umurimo nakoze mu myaka 30 ishize ufite ikimenyetso cy'Imana cyangwa ikimenyetso cy'umwanzi? Mu byo nakoze, nta murimo w'igice urimo. “Bibiliya itanga imirongo ine yo kugeragerezaho umuhanuzi. Umurimo wa Madame White wabaye mahwi, n'umurongo wose wa Bibiliya.

[41]

1. Ubutumwa bw'umuhanuzi nyakuri bukwiriye gufatanya n'amategeko y'Imana n'ubutumwa bw'abahanuzi (Yesaya 8: 20).

Ibitabo bya E.G White bishyira hejuru amategeko y'Imana kandi bikayobora abagabo n'abagore kuri Bibiliya no ku kuzura kwayo,

Avuga ko Bibiliya ari yo itegeka kwizera n'ingeso kandi ari yo mucyo ukomeye naho ibitabo bye ari umucyo urushijeho kuba muto uyobora abasoma bose.

2. Ubuhanuzi bw'umuhanuzi nyakuri bukwiriye gusohora. (Yeremiya 28:9).

Mu gihe umurimo wa Madame White wari umeze nk'uwa Mose mu byo kuyobora abantu yanditse ibintu byinshi bizabaho mu buryo bwo guhanura. Mu itangira ry'umurimo wacu wo gucapa mu mwaka wa 1848, yavuze uburyo uzakura ukagotesha isi umucyo wawo. Muri iki gihe Abadivantisiti b'Umunsi wa Karindwi bacapa ibitabo mu ndimi zisaga 200 bigurwa amafaranga asaga 1.000.000.000 (Miliyari imwe) mu mwaka.

Mu mwaka wa 1890, ubwo mu isi batangaje yuko nta yindi ntambara izabaho kandi imyaka igihumbi ikaba igiye gutangira, Elina White yaranditse ati “Inkubi y'umuyaga iraje, kandi dukwiriye kwitegura uburakari bukaze bwayo... Tuzareba akaga impande zose. Amato ibihumbi byinshi azarohama imuhengeri h'inyanja. Amato akomeye amagana y'amahanga azazika, kandi abantu uduhumbagiza bazabura ubugingo bwabo.” Ibi byasohoye mu gihe cy'intambara ikomeye yo mu isi ya mbere n'ya kabiri.

3. Umuhanuzi nyakuri yatura yuko Yesu Kristo yaje mu mubiri kandi yuko Imana yihinduye ikaba umuntu mu mubiri. 1 Yohana 4.2.

Igitabo cyitwa Uwifuzwa Ibihe Byose cyumvikanisha neza umurimo wa Elina G. White ugezwe kuri uyu murongo. Nimwite kuri aya magambo, ngo:

“Yesu yashoboraga kwigumira iruhande rwa Se. Aba yarigundiriye ubwiza bwo mu ijuru, n'icyubahiro cy'abamarayika. Ariko yahisemo gusubiza inkoni y'ubugabe mu ntoke za Se, no kuva ku ntebe y'ubwami bw' isi, kugira ngo abone uko azanira umucyo abatagira icyo bazi, n'ubugingo abarimbuka.”

[42]

“Hafi y’imyaka isaga ibihumbi bibiri ishize, ijwi rifite impamvu ihishwe ryumvikaniye mu ijuru rivuye ku ntebe y’ubwami y’Imana, rivuga riti: “Dore, ndaje. Ibitambo n’amaturu ntiwabishatse, ahubwo wanyiteguriye umubiri. . . Dore ndaje, Mana, (mu muzingo w’igitabo ni ko byanditswe kuri jye) nzanywe no gukora ibyo, ushaka,” (Abaheburayo 10:5-7). Muri aya magambo havugwamo kuzura kw’umugambi wari warahishwe uhereye kera kose. Kristo yari agiye kuza mu isi yacu, akigira umuntu... Mu maso y’abantu bo mu isi ntiyari afite ubwiza bwatuma bamwifuzaba: nyamara yari Imana yigize umuntu, umucyo w’ijuru n’isi. Ubwiza bwe bwatwikiriye. Gukomera n’icyubahiro bye byarahishwe kugira ngo abone uko yegera abafite agahinda n’abageragezwa.”

4. Ahari igipimo gikomeye kiruta ibindi byose cyo kugenzura umuhanuzi nyakuri kiboneka mu mibereho ye, mu mirimo ye, no mu bwenge bw’ibyo yigisha. Icyo gipimo Kristo yakivuze yeruye muri Matayo 7:15, 16, ati: “Muzabamenyera ku mbuto zabo”

Iyo dusuzumye imibereho ya Ellen G. White tubasha kuvuga yuko yagiraga imibereho ikwiriye ya Gikristo ihwanye n’ibyo yigishaga, kandi akagira ibyo tubasha kwiringira ku muhanuzi. Iyo turebye imbuto uko zigaragara mu mibereho y’abakurikije inama y’umwuka w’Ubuhanuzi, tubona ari nziza. Ibihamya byeze imbuto nziza. Iyo turebye itorero, tukamenya yuko twayobowe n’izo nama mu migabane itari imwe y’umurimo, dukwiriye kumenya yuko umurimo wa Madame White ugenzuzwa icyo gipimo. Ubumwe tubona mu nyigisho ze zanditswe mu gihe gisaga imyaka 70 na byo bihamya neza ko yari impano y’Umwuka y’ukuri.

[43]

#### **Ibipimo bikwiriye umuhanuzi nyakuri agenzuzwa**

Ibindi bigeretse kuri ibyo bipimo bine bikomeye bya Bibiliya, ni uko Uwiteka yatanze ibyo guhamya byumvikanisha neza yuko uwo murimo aba ari We uwuyoboye. Bimwe muri ibyo ni ibi:

1. Igihe cy’ubwo butumwa. Hari ibyo ubwoko bw’Imana bukennye by’umwihariko, maze ubwo butumwa bukaza mu gihe bukenewe rwose, nk’uko byabaye mu iyerekwa rya mbere rya Madame White.

2. Kamere ikwiriye y’ubutumwa. Ibyo Madame White yahishuriye mu iyerekwa byari iby’agaciro gakwiriye, bihura n’ubukene bubikwiriye. Nimurebe uburyo inama z’ibihamya zidufasha neza mu mibereho yacu ya buri muni.

3. Ishusho ikwiriye y’ubutumwa bw’iby’umwuka. Ubwo butumwa ntibubamo amanjwe cyangwa amagambo asanzwe, ahubwo bugira umugambi ukomeye kandi w’icyubahiro. Ururimi buvugwamo ni urw’icyubahiro cyane.

4. Uburyo iyerekwa ryatangwaga. Iyerekwa ryinshi ryagendanaga n’ibimenyetso biba ku mubiri nk’uko byavuzwe mu bice bitangira by’iyi nteruro. Uko Madame White yameraga igihe yerekwaga kumeze nk’uko abahanuzi ba Bibiliya bameraga. Nubwo ibi atari igipimo, ni igihamya cyo mu bihamya bindi.

5. Iyerekwa ryari ibintu by’ukuri, bitari ugukekeranya. Mu iyerekwa Madame White yarabonaga, akumva, akagira ibyo akoraho, kandi akumva inyigisho zivuye ku bamarayika. Iyerekwa ntawarisobanura ngo ryabaga mu ihubi cyangwa ngo ryari irikekeranijwe.

6. Madame White ntiyakururwaga n’abamuzengurutse. Yanditse ibyerekeye umwe, ati: “Utekereza yuko abantu bagize icyo batwara ubwenge bwanjye. Niba meze ntyo, sinkwiriye guhabwa umurimo w’Imana.”

[44]

7. Imirimo ye yamenyekaniraga ku byo yakoraga icyo gihe. Abari mu itorero babanaga kandi bagakorana na Madame White, n’abandi benshi babaga hanze y’itorero

bari bazi yuko Madame White ari Intumwa y’Imana by’ukuri. Ababaga hafi ye cyane bizeraga cyane guhamagarwa kwe n’umurimo we.

Ibyo bipimo bine ni byo bihamya byumvikana neza Uwiteka yabihaye ubwoko bwe kugira ngo biringire ubutumwa n’intumwa, biduhamiriza yuko uwo murimo ari uw’Imana kandi ukwiriye kwiringirwa nta gushidikanya.

Ibitabo bya E.G. White byinshi byuzuyemo inama n’inyigisho biftiye itorero agaciro gahoraho. Ibyo bihamya naho byabaga ari ibya bose cyangwa iby’umuntu yitumiye ubwe ku b’ingo no ku bantu umwe umwe, bidufitiye umumaro muri iki gihe. Ibyerekeye iyo ngingo Madame White abivuga atya ati:

“Kuko imiburo n’inyigisho byatangawe mu bihamya kubw’umuntu umwe, nta kabuza byavugiye na none abandi benshi, batari bavuzwe. Muri ubu buryo, nabonye mfite inshingano yo gucapa ibihamya by’umuntu umwe kugira ngo bigirire itorero ryose umumaro... Nta nzira nziza iruseho yo kugaragarizamo akaga n’ibibi muri rusange, n’inshingano abakunda Imana bose kandi bakurikiza amategeko yayo bafite, iruta iyo gutanga ibi bihamya.”

Gusoma ibihamya kugira ngo ubone urwitwazo rwo guciraho bene Data iteka ni amafuti. Ibihamya nta bwo bikwiriye kuba ubuhiri ngo uhate mwene Data na mushiki wacu kureba ibintu nk’uko tubireba. Hariho ibintu, umuntu akwiriye kwikiranura n’Imana ubwe.

Ibihamya bikwiriye kwigirwa gushaka ibyigisho by’urufatiro biboneka mu mibereho yacu muri iki gihe. Ubutumwa, bumwe bwatangiye kuba imiburo cyangwa se ubwo gucyaha bigenewe igihe runaka cyangwa ahantu runaka, nyamara ibyo byigisho bikwiriye abantu bose, mu gihe cyose babukwiriye. Imitima y’abantu ku isi ni kimwe; ibirushya umuntu umwe kenshi usanga ari byo birushya n’undi. Madame White yacyashye umuntu wakoze nabi agira ati: “Imana yagambiriye gukosora benshi.”

“Yeruye amafuti ya bamwe kugira ngo abandi baburirwe.”

Madame White ubwo yari ageze hafi y’iherezo ry’ubuzima bwe yatanze iyi nama agira ati: “Ijwi ry’Imana rivugira mu Mwuka wayo Wera rihora rituzaho rikatuburira, kandi rikatwigisha... Igihe n’ikigerageze ntibyagize ubusa ibyigisho byatanzwe. Ibyigisho byatanzwe mu minsi ya mbere y’ubutumwa bikwiriye kugundirwa kuko ari ibyo gukurikizwa mu minsi y’imperuka.

Inama zikurikiyeho zavanywe mu bitabo byinshi bya madame Ellen G. White ariko cyane cyane mu bitabo byitwa “Ibihamya by’Itorero” kandi ahantu bidashobokera Abakristo bo mu itorero gucapa ibitabo byinshi ku rugero rukwiriye, ibi bitabo birimo ingingo zo gutekerezwaho kandi zifasha itorero cyane. Umurimo wo gutoranya no gutuganya izo nama wakozwe n’inama nini, ikorera muni y’Inama y’Abarinzi b’Ibitabo bya Ellen G. White, bahawe inshingano yo kurinda no kwagura mama y’Umwuka w’ubuhanuzi. Ibyo byatoranyijwe kenshi biba bigufi kandi bikabamo amagambo akwiriye y’ibygisho by’urufatiro, maze ibyigisho byinshi bigashyirwamo.

“Mwizere Uwiteka Imana yanyu, mubone gukomezwa; mwizere n’abahanuzi bayo. Mubone kugubwa neza.” 2 Ngoma 20:20.

Abashinzwe kurinda inyandiko za Ellen G. White.

Washington, D.C.

*Ku wa 22 Nyakanga, 1957.*

[45]

[46]

## IGICE CYA 1: IYEREKWA RYEREKEYE INGORORANO Y'ABAKIRANUTSI

(Iyerekwa ryanjye rya mbere)

Igihe nasengeraga ku gicaniro cy'umuryango, Umwuka Wera yanjeho, maze mera nk'uzamuwe hejuru, nkuwe ku isi y'umwijima. Mpindukirira kureba abategereje kugaruka kwa Yesu bari ku isi; ariko sinababona ari nabwo ijwi ryambiraga riti: “Ongera urebe, kandi urebe hejuru biruseho hatu.” Numvise ibyo nubura amaso, mbona inzira igororotse kandi ifunganye iturutse ku isi. Ako kayira ni ko abategereje banyuragamo berekeza mu murwa wari ku iherezo ry'iyi nzira. Inyuma yabo ku itangiriro ry'iyi nzira hari umucyo urabagirana ubamurikira, uwo mucyo marayika yambwiye ko ari wo rusaku rwa mu gicuku. Uyu mucyo warabagirana mu nzira yose kandi ukaboneshereza ibirenge byabo kugira ngo badasitara. Iyo bakomezaga guhanga amaso kuri Yesu wari unimbere yabo abayobora ku murwa, babaga amahoro. Ariko bidatinze bamwe batangiyekunani, maze bavuga yuko umurwa uri kure cyane, bibwira yuko bari bakwiriye kuba bamaze kuwinjiramo. Hanyuma Yesu abakomerasha gushyira hejuru ukuboko kwe kw'iburyo gukomeye, maze mu kuboko kwe havamo umucyo wamurikiraga iryo tsinda ry'abategereje, maze bararangurura bati: “Haleluya.” Abandi bihakana vuba wa mucyo wan inyuma yabo maze bavuga yuko Imana atariyo yabayoboye ngo ibageze aho. Wa mucyo wari inyuma yabo urazima, basigara bashyize ibirenge byabo mu mwijima w'icuraburindi, barasitara, babura icyapa cyo kubayobora kandi babura Yesu, bateshuka inzira bagwa mu mwijima no mu isi mbi byari hasi yabo. Bidatinze twumva ijwi ry'Imana rimeze nk'amazi menshi asuma, maze iryo jwi ritubwira umunsi n'isaha Yesu azagarukiraho. Abera bari bakiriho bagera ku bihumbi 144 bamenya kandi basobanukirwa n'iryo jwi, mu gihe abanyabibi bo bibwiye yuko ari uguhinda kw'inkuba n'igishitsi cy'isi. Ubwo Imana yavugaga iby'igihe, yadusutseho Umwuka Wera, maze mu maso hacu hatangira kurabagiranyishwa n'ikuzo ry'Imana, nk'uko Mose yari ameze ubwo yamanukaga umusozi wa Sinayi.

[47]

Ba bantu ibihumbi 144 bose bari bashyizweho ikimenyetso kandi bunze ubunze rwose. Ku ruhanga rwabo hari handitsweho, “Imana na Yerusalemu Nshya,” kandi hariho n'inyenyeri irabagirana iriho izina rishya rya Yesu. Igihe twari tunezerewe, turi mu mwanya wera ba banyabibi baraturakariye kandi bashakaga kudusumira ngo batujugunye mu nzu y'imbohe. Ubwo ni bwo natwe twazamuraga amaboko yacu mu izina ry'Uwiteka maze ababi bagwa hasi barambaraye batagira ubaramira. Ubwo ni bwo abo mu isinagogi ya Satani bamenye ko Imana yadukunze twe bwebwe abashoboraga kozanya ibirenge kandi tukaramukanya na bene Data mu ndamutso yera, maze bikubita ku birenge byacu bararamya.

Mu kanya gato twerekeza amaso yacu iburasirazuba, kuko twari tubonye agacu gatoya kirabura, kangana n'igice cy'ikiganza, maze twese tumenya ko ari ikimenyetso cy'Umwana w'umuntu. Twese dutumbira ako gacu dufite ituzza cyane kuko uko karushagaho kwigira hafi ari na ko karushagaho kugira umucyo, gafite ubwiza, kandi kakarushaho kugira ubwiza kugeza ubwo kabaye igicu kinini cyera. Ku ruhande rwo hasi cyasaga n'umuriro; hejuru y'icyo gicu hari umukororombya, naho impande hari abamarayika

ibihumbi cumi, baririmba indirimbo y'agahebuzo; kandi kuri icyo gicu ni ho Umwana w'umuntu yari yicaye. Umusatsi we wan umweru kandi utendera ku ntugu ze; ndetse ku mutwe we hari hatamirijwe amakamba menshi. Ibirenge bye byasaga n'umuriro; kandi mu kuboko kwe kw'iburyo yari afite umuhoro utyaye; mu kw'ibumoso afite impanda yacuzwe mu ifeza. Amaso ye yasaga n'ibirimi by'umuriro, yashakishaga abana be aho bari hose. Nuko mu maso yose haracya, naho mu ya ba bandi banze Imana hacura umwijima. Nuko twese turangururira icyarimwe tuti: “Ni nde ubasha guhagarara adatsinzwe? Mbese aho umwambaro wanjye uraho utagira ikizinga?” Hanyuma abamarayika bareka kuririmba, habaho umwanya wo guceceka guteye ubwoba, ubwo ni bwo Yesu yavugaga ati: “Abafite amaboko atanduye n'imitima iboneye ni bo bazabasha guhagarara badatsinzwe; Ubuntu bwanjye burabahagije.” Ibyo bituma mu maso hacu harabagirana, maze imitima yose isabwa n'umunezero. Ubwo igicu cyarushagaho kwegera isi, abamarayika bongeye guhanika indirimbo.

Noneho igihe Yesu yamanukaga ku bicu agoswe n'ibirimi by'umuriro, ya mpanda ye y'ifeza yaravuze. Yerekeza amaso ye ku bituro by'abera basinziriye, nuko yubura amaso ye azamura n'amaboko ayatunga ku ijuru, ararangurura ati: “Nimukanguke! Nimukanguke! Yemwe abasinziriye mu mukungugu mwe, nimuve mu bituro.” Nuko habaho igishyitsi gikomeye, ibituro birakinguka abapfuye bavamo bambaye kudapfa. Ba bantu 144.000 babonye incuti zabo bari baratandukanyijwe n'urupfu batera hejuru bati: “Haleluya.” Muri ako kanya turahindurwa tujyananwa na bo gusanganirira Umwami mu kirere.

[48]

Twese tujyanwa mu gicu, kandi tumara iminsi irindwi tuzamuka twerekeje iyo ku nyanja y'ibirahuri. Nuko Yesu azana amakamba, ayatamiriza ku mitwe yacu n'ukuboko kwe kw'iburyo. Aduhereza inanga z'izahabu n'imikindo yo kunesha. Kuri iyo nyanja y'ibirahuri ni ho ba bantu 144000 bahagaze bayikikije mu buryo bunogeye amaso. Bamwe muri bo bari bafite amakamba arabagirana cyane, abandi bafite atarabagirana cyane. Amakamba amwe yagaragaraga ko aremerejwe n'inyenyeri nyinshi zitatsweho, naho andi ariho inyenyeri nke. Bose bari banyuzwe rwose n'amakamba yabo. Kandi bose bari bambaye igishura byera kuva ku ntugu kugera ku birenge. Ubwo twagendaga twerekeje ku nyanja y'ibirahuri tugana ku irembo ry'umurwa, abamarayika bari badushagaye. Yesu arambura ukuboko kwe gukomeye kw'ubwiza, afata kuri ya marembo arimbishijwe imaragarita, akingura urugi rwikaraga ku mapata yarwo arabagirana, maze arwigizayo aratubwira ati: “Mwameshe ibishura

byanyu mu maraso yanjye, mwahagarariye ukuri kwanjye mutajegajega, nimwinjire.” Twese turinjira maze twiyumvamo uburenganzira busesuye muri uwo murwa.

Muri uwo murwa twahabonye igiti cy'ubugingo n'intebe y'ubwami y'Imana. Ku ntebe y'Imana haturukaga uruzi ruboneye rw'amazi y'ubugingo, kandi hakurya no hakuno y'urwo ruzi hari igiti cy'ubugingo. Ku nkengeri imwe y'urwo ruzi hari igiti cy'inganzamarumbo no ku yindi hari ikindi. Byombi byari byiza kandi bitatswe izahabu irabagirana. Ku ikubitiro nibwiye ko nabonye ubwoko bubiri bw'ibiti. Nongeye kwitegereza mbona ko ibyo biti bifataniye mu bushorishori bwabyo bikaba igiti kimwe. Icyo cyari igiti cy'ubugingo cyari hakurya no hakuno y'uruzi rw'ubugingo. Amashami yacyo yari abogamiye aho twari duhagaze, kandi imbuto zacyo zari nziza cyane; zisa n'izahabu ivanze n'umuringa.

[49]

Twese tujya muni y'icyo giti turicara kugira ngo turebe ubwiza bw'aho hantu. Muri icyo gihe bene Data Fitch na Stockman bari barabwirije ubutumwa bwiza bw'ubwami, kandi Imana ikaba yari yaremeye ko bipfira kugira ngo ibakize, baje kudasanga, batubaza ibyo twanyuzemo mu gihe bari basinziriye. Twagerageje kwibuka amakuba akomeye

twanyuzemo ariko yari angana urwara agereranyijwe n'ikuzo rihoraho kandi ritaron-doreka byari bituzengurutse ku buryo tutabasha kubivuga, maze twese turarangurura tuti : “Haleluya, ijuru ni iry’igicro cyinshi.” Maze inkomanizo z’imiryango y’ijuru ziranyeganyega.

Yesu aturangaza imbere twese turamanuka tuva mu murwa twerekeza kuri iyi si, ku musozi munini cyane kandi w’icyubahiro. Uwo musozi ni washoboye kwihanganira Yesu wari uwuhagazeho, maze usadukamo kabiri, haba ikibaya kinini cyane. Hanyuma turebye hejuru tubona ururembo runini, rufite imfatiro cumi n’ebiyiri, n’amarembo cumi n’abiri, atatu atatu kuri buri ruhande, kandi kuri buri rembo hari umumarayika. Twese turarangurura tuti: “Ururembo, ururembo rukomeye, ruraje, ruje ruturuka ku Mana mu ijuru.” Maze ruraza, ruhagarara aho twari duhagaze. Nuko dutangira kwitegereza ibyiza byari hanze y’urwo rurembo. Muri rwo nahabonye amazu meza cyane yasaga n’ifeza, atewe inkingi enye zishyizweho imaragarita zifite ubwiza buhebuje bwo kurebwa. Muri yo ni ho abera bajyaga gutura. Mu nzu yose harimo ububiko busizwe zahabu. Nabonye benshi mu bera binjira muri ayo mazu, bakuramo amakamba yabo arabagirana, bayashyira kuri ubwo bubiko, nuko barasohoka bajya mu murima wari ukikije inzu kugira ngo bagire ibyo bakora ku butaka, bitari nk’uko dukora hano mu isi. Oya rwose ! Umucyo utangaje warabagirana ku mitwe yabo bose, kandi bakomezaga kurangurura basingiza Imana.

[50] Nabonye undi murima wuzuyemo uburabyo bw’amoko yose, kandi ubwo nabucaga nararanguruye nti: « Ntibuzigera bwuma. » Hafi aho nahabonye umurima urimo ibyatsi birebire binogeye amaso. Byahoraga bitoshye kandi uko byahungabanaga byitegeye ubwiza bw’Umwami Yesu, byavagaho umucyo usa n’ifeza n’izahabu. Hanyuma twinjira mu wundi murima urimo inyamaswa z’ubwoko bwose. Intare, umwana w’intama, ingwe, n’ikirura byose byari bibanye mu mutekano. Tuzinyura hagati, maze zidukurikira zituje. Hanyuma twinjira mu ishyamba ritari nk’ishyamba ricuze umwijima ryo muri iyi si; ahubwo ryari ishyamba ryuzuye umucyo n’ubwiza buhebuje. Amashami y’ibiti byo muri ryo yahungabaniraga hirya no hino, maze twese turarangurura tuvuga tuti: « Tuzigumira muri iri shyamba, twiryamire muri ibi biti. » Duca iryo shyamba, kuko twerekezaga ku musozi Siyoni.

Ubwo twari mu rugendo, twahuye n’itsinda ry’abantu na bo batumbiriye ubwiza bw’aho hantu. Nuko mbona inshunda z’imyambaro yabo zitukura; amakamba yabo arabagirana; kandi amakanzu yabo yeraga nk’urubura. Tubaramukije mbaza Yesu abo ari bo. Ambwira yuko ari abishwe ari we bazira. Bari bari kumwe n’abana batagira ingano; nabo bari bafite inshunda zitukura ku myambaro yabo. Umusozi Siyoni wari imbere yacu, kandi kuri uwo musozi hari urusengero rwiza cyane, kandi rwari rukikijwe n’indi misozi irindwi yari iriho indabo nziza za roza n’amaroma. Mbona twa twana duterera, cyangwa twashaka tukagumkisha utubaba twatwo, tukagwa mu mpinga z’iyo misozi maze tugaca ubwo burabyo budateze kuma na rimwe. Iruhande rw’urwo rusengero, hari ibiti by’amoko yose birimbishije aho hantu, birimo imizabibu, imikomamanga, imyerayo, imitini n’imikindo. Ndetse amashami y’imitini yari acuranye hasi aremerewe n’imbuto zawo. Ibyo byose byatumaga aho hantu hose haba ah’igikundiro. Maze tugiye kwinjira mu rusengero, Yesu arangurura ijwi rye ryiza cyane aravuga ati: “Abinjira aha hantu ni abantu 144,000 gusa;” maze natwe turangurura tuvuga tuti: “Haleluya.”

[51] Urwo rusengero rwari rufashwe n’inkingi ndwi, kandi zose ari izahabu irabagirana, zitatsweho imaragarita nziza cyane. Ibyo bintu bitangaje nahabonye sinashobora kubisobanura. Iyo mbasha kuvuga ururimi rw’i Kanani, nari kubasha gusobanura bike mu byiza byaho. Nahabonye ibisate by’amabuye byanditsweho amazina ya ba bandi ibihumbi 144. Kandi yari yanditswe mu nyuguti z’izahabu. Tumaze kwitegereza ubwiza bw’urwo



rusengero, twarasohotse, maze Yesu aradusiga ajya mu rurembo. Bidatinze twongera kumva ijwi rye rinezeza rivuga riti: “Bwoko bwanjye nimuze, mwavuye mu mubaro ukomeye, kandi mwakoze ibyo nshaka; mubabazwa babampora, nimwinjire dusangire, kuko ngiye gukenyera, nkabahereza.” Natwe turangururira rimwe tuti : “Haleluya! Ikuzo ribe iry’Imana!” Nuko twinjira mu rurembo. Maze mbona ameza akozwe mu ifeza nziza; yari afite uburebure bwa kilometero nyinshi, ariko amaso yacu yabashaga kuyareba akayaheza. Mbona imbuto z’igiti cy’ubugingo, manu, imbuto z’imitini, imizabibu, amakomamanga, amaseri y’imbuto n’andi moko menshi y’imbuto. Nasabye Yesu kunkundira kurya kuri izo mbuto. Yaramwiye ati: “Si ubu. Abariye kuri izi mbuto ntibaba bagisubiye mu isi ukundi. Ariko nuba umukiranutsi, hasigaye igihe gito ukazarya ku mbuto z’igiti cy’ubugingo kandi ukanywa ku mazi ya ya soko.” “Kandi arambwira ati: “Ukwiriye kongera gusubira ku isi maze ukabwira abandi ibyo naguhishuriye.” Nuko marayika angarurana ubwitonzi kuri iyi si y’umwijima. Rimwe na rimwe njya nibwira ko ntakwiriye kuguma kuri iyi si ukundi kuko ibyaho byose ari umwaku. Kandi ndi mu bwigunge kuri iyi si bitewe n’uko nabonye igihugu kirushijeho kuba cyiza. Iyo ngira amababa nk’ay’inuma, mba ngurutse nkigira kwiruhukira!

## IGICE CYA 2: IGIHE CY'IMPERUKA

Turi mu gihe cy'imperuka. Ibimenyetso by'ibihe byihutira gusohora biragaragaza yuko kuza kwa Kristo kuri hafi. Iminsi turimo iteye ubwoba kandi irakomeye. Umwuka w'Imana ariho arakurwa mu isi buhoro. Ibyago n'ianza byamaze kugera ku basuzugura ubuntu bw'Imana. Amahano aba ku butaka no ku nyanja, kutumvikana kw'abantu, imiborogo y'intambara, biteye ubwoba. Birahanura kwegereza kw'ibizaba by'icyubahiro gikomeye cyane.

Ibibi bifatanyirije hamwe imbaraga zabyo kandi birashikamye. Biraterana imbaraga kugira ngo bizane amakuba aheruka akomeye cyane. Guhinduka gukomeye kugiye kubaho ku isi yacu, kandi iherezo rizihutira kuza.

Uko ibintu bimeze mu isi birerekana yuko ibihe by'amakuba bitugezeho ubu. Amagazeti ya buri munsu yuzuye iby'intambara iri hafi kubaho. Ubwambuzi buteye akaga buriyongera. Kwanga imirimo bitewe no gushaka kongerwa igihembo biraboneka hose. Ubujura n'ubwicanyi biraboneka hose. Abagabo bafite abadayimoni barica abagabo, abagore n'abana bato. Abantu batwawe ubwenge n'ibibi, kandi ibibi by'uburyo bwose birakwira cyane.

Umwanzi yagize amajyambere cyane mu byo kuyobya gukiranuka no mu byo kuzura imitima y'abantu kwifuzza inyungu yo kwikunda. "Imanza zitabera zisubizwa inyuma, no gukiranuka guhagarara kure kuko ukuri kwaguye mu nzira, kandi gutungana ntikubasha kwinjira." Yesaya 59:14. Mu midugudu ikomeye hari abantu batagira ingano bafite imibereho ya gikene n'iy'ubuhanya, bari hafi yo kubura ibyokurya, badafite aho baba, kandi badafite icyo bambara; muri icyo midugudu hakabamo abafite ibirenze lby'umutima wabo wakwifuzza, bafite imibereho myiza cyane yo kwinezeza, bagatangira amafaranga yabo kugura amazu arimo ibintu bya gikungu, no ku kwirimbisha, ndetse ibibi biruseho ni uko bayakoresha ku kwinezeza mu by'ubusambanyi, no ku nzoga, no ku itabi n'ibindi bintu byonona ubwonko, bigatuma ubwenge budatekereza neza, kandi bigahenebereza umutima. Imiborogo y'abantu bicwa n'inzara irazamuka ikajya imbere y'Imana, naho abantu bariho bararundanyisha ubutunzi bwinshi cyane agahato n'ubwambuzi by'uburyo bwose.

Mu gihe cya nijoro nahamagariwe kwitegereza amazu agerekeranye n'andi akarinda agera ku ijuru. Ayo mazu yishingiwe ko atabasha gushya, kandi yubakiwe gushimisha bene yo n'abubatsi. Ayo mazu arazamuka, kandi akarushaho kugera hejuru, kandi bayubakishije ibintu by'igicro cyinshi cyane. Bene ayo mazu ntibarabazabati: "Mbese twabasha dute gushimisha Imana biruseho?" Uwituka ntiyari ari mu bitekerezo byabo.

Igihe ayo mazu manini cyane yazamukaga, bene yo bishimiraga kwihimbaza kuko bari bafite ubutunzi bwo gukoresha ku byo kwinezeza no kubyutsa ishyari ry'abaturanyi babo. Ubutunzi bwinshi babonye buba bwaraturutse mu ndamu mbi, no mu kugirira nabi abakene. Bibagiwe yuko mu ijuru bandika iby'imirimo yose ikorwa; umurimo wose wo gukiranirwa wakoze, umurimo wose w'uburiganya wandikwayo. Abantu barebye amazu manini batekerezeza yuko atabasha gushya maze baravugaga bati: "Ariya mazu ari amahoro rwose." Ariko ayo mazu yako-

ngotse nk'aho yubakishije amakakama ashonga. Imashini zizimya umuriro ntiz-abashije guhagarika uko kurimbura. Abantu bazimya umuriro ntibabashije kugendesha imashini zabo.

Nabwiwe yuko igihe cyo kuza k'Umwami nikigera, nta kizahinduka mu mitima y'abibona, n'abifuzza. Abantu bazabona yuko ukuboko kwari gufite imbaraga yo gukiza kuzaza gufite imbaraga yo kurimbura. Nta mbaraga yo mu isi ibasha gukoma ukuboko kw'Imana mu nkokora. Nta bintu bishobora kubakishwa amazu bizabasha kubarinda kurimbuka ubwo igihe cyategetswe cy'Imana cyo guhanira abantu ko basuzuguye amategeko yayo kandi ko bishakiye icyubahiro, kizaba kigeze.

Ntihariho benshi, ndetse no mu bigisha n'abategetsu, basobanukirwa n'intandaro y'uburyo abantu bameze muri iki gihe. Abahagarariye ubutegetsu ntibashobora gusobanura ibibazo by'ingeso zamunzwe, ubukene, ubutindi, no kwiyongera kw'ibibi. Barahibikanira ubusa batunganya ibintu ngo bibe ku rufatiro rurushijeho kuba amahoro. Iyaba abantu bitonderaga biruseho ibyo Ijambo ry'Imana ryigisha, babonye inama y'ibibarushya bibatera kwiheba. [54]

Ibyanditswe byera bisobanura uko isi izaba imeze mbere yo kugaruka kwa Kristo. Ibyo abantu barundanisha ubutunzi bukomeye ubwambuzi n'uburiganya byanditswe ngo: "Mwabitse ubutunzi bwanyu mu minsi y'imperuka. Dore, ibihembo by'abasaruzi basaruye imirima yanyu, ibyo mwabimishije uburiganya, birataka; kandi umuborogo w'abo basaruzi winjiye mu matwi y'Uwiteka nyiri ingabo. Mwaradamaraye mu isi, mwishimira ibibanezeza bibi. Mwishagije mu mitima ku muni wo kurimbuka. Umukiranutsi mwamuciriyeho iteka, muramwica, atabarwanya." Yakobo 5:3-6.

Ariko se ni nde usoma imiburo itangwa n'ibimenyetso by'ibihe byihutira gusohora? Abakunda ibibanezeza byo mu isi bo batekereza iki? Ni guhinduka ki kuboneka mu bitekerezo byabo? Si ibiruta ibyabonekaga by'abaturage bo mu isi yo mu gihe cya Nowa. Abo mu gihe cyabanjirije umwuzure, barohamye mu mirimo n'umunezero by'isi, "ntibabimenya kugeza aho umwuzure waziye, ukabatwara bese" (Matayo 24:39). Bari barahawe imiburo ivuye mu ijuru, ariko banga kumva. No muri iki gihe, isi yasuzuguye umuburo w'ijwi ry'Imana, irihutira kurimbuka kw'iteka.

Isi ihagaritswe umutima n'umwuka w'intambara. Ubuhanuzi bwo gice cya cumi na kimwe cya Daniyeli buri hafi kuzura neza. Bidatinze amakuba yavuzwe n'umuhanuzi agiye gutera.

"Dore Uwiteka ahindura isi umwirare, arayiraza, arayubika, atatanya abaturage bayo ... kuko bacumuye amategeko, bagahindura ibyategetswe, bakica isezerano ridakuka. Ni cyo gitumye umuvumo utsemba isi, n'abayibamo bagatsindwa n'urubanza ...Ibyishimo bitewe n'amashako birashize; urusaku rw'abanezerwa rurahoze, umunezero utewe n'inanga urashize." Yesaya 24:1-8. [55]

"Tubonye ishyano! Kuko umunsi w'Uwiteka ugeze hafi, uzaza ari uwo kurimbura kuvuye ku Ishobora byose. " Yoweli 1:15.

"Nitegereje isi, mbona idafite ishusho, kandi irimo ubusa: n'ijuru na ryo nta mucyo rifite. Nitegereje imisozi miremire, mbona itigita, ndetse n'iyindi yose na yo inyeganyega. Nitegereje, mbona ahantu hari uburumbuke harabaye ubutayu, n'imidugudu yaho yose yasenyukiye imbere y'Uwiteka kubw'uburakari bwe bukaze." Yeremiya 4:32-36.

"Ayii, uwo muni urakomeye, nta wundi umeze nka wo; ni igihe cy'umubabaro wa Yakobo; ariko azakirokokamo." Yeremiya 30:7.

Abari mu isi bese si ko bagiye mu ruhanda rw'umwanzi ngo barwanye Imana. Bose si ko babaye ibigande. Hariho abakiranutsi bakeya babereye Imana abanyakuri, kuko Yohana yanditse ati: "Ngaba abakomeza amategeko y'Imana. " Ibyahishuwe 14:12, .

Bidatinze hazaba intambara hagati y'abakorera Imana n'abatayikorera. Bidatinze ikintu cyose kibasha kunyeganyezwa kizanyeganyezwa, kugira ngo ibitabasha kunyeganyezwa bisigare.

[56] Satani ni umwigishwa wa Bibiliya w'umunyamwete. Azi yuko igihe asigaranye ari kigufi, kandi ashakashaka mu buryo bwose gukora umurimo unyuranye n'umurimo w'Umwami muri iyi si. Ntibishoboka gutanga igitekerezo icyo ari cyo cyose cy'ibizaba ku bwoko bw'Imana buzaba bukiri bazima ku isi ubwo ubwiza bwo mu ijuru n'amagambo y'uburyo barenganjwe kera azaba yasubiwemo bikavangwa. Bazagenda mu mucyo uva ku ntebe y'ubwami y'Imana. Hazahoraho umushyikirano hagati y'isi n'ijuru babifashijwemo n'abamarayika. Kandi Satani uzaba akikijwe n'abamarayika babi, wiyitaga Imana, azakora ibitangaza by'uburyo bwose, kugira ngo ayobye intore zose, niba bishoboka. Ubwoko bw'Imana ntibuzabonera amahoro mu gukora ibitangaza, kuko Satani azigana ibitangaza bizakorwa. Ubwoko bw'Imana bwageragejwe bukanyuzwa mu ruganda buzakura imbaraga mu kimenyetso kivugwa mu Kuva 31:12-18. Bakwiriye guhagarara bashikamye ku ijambo rizima ryitwa: "Handitswe ngo." Uru ni rwo rufatiro gusa babasha guhagararaho amahoro. Abishe isezerano basezeranye n'Imana kuri uwo muni bazaba badafite Imana kandi badafite ibyiringiro.

Abasenga Imana, ikizabamenyekanisha cyane cyane ni itegeko rya kane kuko ari ryo kimenyetso cy'imbaraga y'Imana yo kurema n'igihamba umuntu uyubaha. Abanyabibi bazamenyekanira ku kurimbura urwibutso rw'Umuremyi no gushyira hejuru inyigisho z'i Roma. Mu itangira ry' intambara, Abakristo bese bazagabanywamo amatsinda abiri, abakurikiza amategeko y'Imana bakagira no kwizera nk'ukwa Yesu, n'abasenga inyamaswa n'igishushanyo cyayo, kandi bakakira ikimenyetso cyayo. Ni bwo itorero n'ubutegetsi bizafatanyiriza imbaraga zabyo hamwe guhatira bese, "aboroheje n'abakomeye," n'abatanzi n'abakene, n'ab'umudendezo n'ab'imbata," gushyirwaho ikimenyetso cy'inyamaswa, ubwoko bw'Imana bwo ntibuzagishyirwaho. Ibyahishuwe 13:16.

Umuhanuzi wo ku kirwa cya Patimosi yitegereje abanesheje ya nyamaswa n'igishushanyo cyayo n'umubare w'izina ryayo, bahagaze kuri iyo nyanja y'ibirahuri, bafite inanga z'Imana: baririmba indirimbo ya Mose n'Umwana w'Intama. Ibyahishuwe 15:2.

Ibigeragezo n'amakuba biteye ubwoba bitegereje ubwoko bw'Imana. Amahanga atewe umuvurungano n'intambara, uhereye ku mpera imwe y'isi ukagera ku yindi. Ariko igihe cy'amakuba kigiye kuza nikigera hagati igihe cy'umubabaro utigeza kubaho, uherye igihe amahanga yabereyeho, ubwoko bw'Imana bwatoranyijwe buzahagarara butanyeganyega. Satani n'ingabo ze ntibazabasha kubarimbura, kuko abamarayika barusha bese imbaraga bazabarinda.

### IGICE CYA 3: ITEGURE GUSANGANIRA UMWAMI

[57]

Nabonye yuko tudakwiriye gutinza kuza k'Umwami. Marayika yaravuze ati: "Nimwitegure, nimwitegure ikigiye kuba ku isi. Nimureke imirimo yanyu imere nk'uko kwizera kwanyu kuri." Nabonye yuko ubwenge bukwiriye kuguma ku Mana, kandi yuko ubwenge bwacu bukwiriye kuvugira Imana n'ukuri kwayo. Ntidushobora guhesha Umwami icyubahiro kandi turi abanebwe n'abatagira icyo bitaho. Ntidushobora gusingiza Imana kandi turi abantu bacogora. Dukwiriye gushishikarira kubona agakiza k'imitima yacu ubwacu, no gukiza abandi. Icyo ni cyo kintu cy'ingenzi kiruta ibindi byose, maze ibindi by'iruhande bikabona gukurikiraho.

Nabonye ubwiza bw'ijuru. Numvise abamarayika baririmba indirimbo zabo z'umunezero, bahimbaza Yesu. Kandi bamuha icyubahiro. Ubwo ni bwo nabashije kugira icyo menya cyerekeye urukundo rw'Umwana w'Imana. Yasize ubwiza bwose, n'icyubahiro cyose yari afite mu ijuru maze anezewe cyane no kudukusha agakiza, bituma abantu bamurundaho gukorwa n'isoni kose no gusuzugurwa, abyikorera yihanganye kandi yicishije bugufi. Yaracumiswe, arakubitwa, kandi arashenjagurwa: yashyizwe ku musaraba w'i Kaluvari, maze yicwa u rupfu rubi cyane kugira ngo adukize urupfu, tubashe kwejeshwa amaraso ye tuzazurirwe kubana na we muri ya mazu adutegurira, twishimira umucyo n'ubwiza bw'ijuru, twumva abamarayika baririmba kandi turirimba na bo.

Nabonye abo mu ijuru bese bishimira ko duhabwa agakiza. None se twe tuzaba abangenanenzi? Tuzaba abatagira icyo bitaho, nk'aho ari icyoroshye ko dukizwa cyangwa ko tuzimira? Mbese tuzasuzugura igitambo twatangiye? Bamwe barabikoze. Bakinishije imbabazi bagiriwe, maze igitsure cy'Imana kibazaho. Umwuka w'Imana, ntazahora aterwa agahinda. Niyongera guterwa agahinda ho gato kandi, azigendera. Imana nimara gukora ibikwiriye byose byo gukiza abantu, niberekanisha imibereho yabo yuko basuzuguye imbabazi Yesu yabagiriye, umugabane wabo uzaba urupfu, bazaba bararuguze barukunze. Ruzaba ari urupfu ruteye ubwoba; kuko bazumva umubabaro ukomeye Kristo yagize ari ku musaraba, ashaka kubabonera uko gueungurwa banze. Ubwo ni bwo bazamenya yuko babuze ubugingo buhoraho no kuragwa kudapfa. Igitambo gikomeye cyatangiye gukiza imitima kitwereka agaciro kabo. Igihe umuntu umwe w'igiciro azimiye rimwe, aba azimiye iteka.

[58]

Nabonye marayika ahagaze afite iminzani mu ntoke ze, apima ibitekerezo n'ibinezeza ubwoko bw'Imana, cyane cyane iby'abasore. Ku ruhande rumwe hari ibitekerezo n'ibinezeza byerekeye ijuru; ku rundi, hari ibitekerezo n'ibinezeza byerekeye isi. Kun icyo gipimo hashyizweho gusoma ibitabo by'ibitekerezo byose, intekerezo z'imyambaro no kwiyerekana, kwirarira. ubwibone n'ibindi. Yoo! Mbega umwanya ukomeye cyane! Abamarayika b'Imana bari bahagaze bafite iminzani mu ntoke, bapima intekerezo z'abiyita abana bayo ari bo bavuga yuko bapfuye ku by'isi, kwirarira no kwibona maze uherako ujya hasi vuba nyamara uburemere bwakomeje kwiyongera ku munzani. Uruhande rwariho ibitekerezo n'ibinezeza by'ijuru rwahereyeko rujya hejuru mu gihe urundi rwajyaga hasi, maze yemwe, mbega uburyo byari bifite uburemere bukeya! Mbasha kuganirira abantu ibyo nk'uko nabibonye; ariko sinabasha gusobanura cyane uko byagenze cyane, ubwo nabobaga marayika afite imizani apima intekerezo n'ibinezeza by'ubwoko bw'Imana.

Marayika yaravuze ati: “Mbese bene abo bashobora kwinjira mu ijuru? Ashwi da, ntabwo bishoboka. Babwire yuko ibyiringiro bafite ubu ari ubusa, nibatihana bwangu, ngo bahabwe agakiza, bazarimbuka.

Ishusho yo kubaha Imana ntizabakiza na hato. Bose bakwiriye kugira imibereho ishikamye kandi mizima. icyo cyonyine ni cyo kizabakiza mu gihe cy’amakuba. Ni bwo umurimo wabo uzageragezwa ngo urebwe uwo ari wo; kandi niba ari izahabu cyangwa ifeza, cyangwa amabuye y’igicro, bizahishwa mu bwihisho bw’ihema ry’Uwiteka. Ariko niba umurimo wabo ari ibiti, cyangwa ibyatsi, cyangwa ibikenyeri, nta kizabakingira uburakari bukaze bwa Yehova.

[59] Nabonye yuko benshi bipima kuri bagenzi babo ubwabo, kandi bakagereranya imibereho yabo ku y’abandi. Ibyo ntibikwinye kubaho. Nta wundi twahaweho icyitegererezo utari Kristo. Ni we cyitegererezo cyacu cy’ukuri, kandi umuntu wese akwiriye guhirimbana kumshaho cyane kumwigana. Duteranyiriza hamwe na Kristo cyangwa tugasandaza. Turi abakozi bakorana na Kristo, cyangwa ntituri bo na gato. Yesu aravuga ati: “Iyaba wari ukonje cyangwa wari ubize. Nuko rero, kuko uri akazuyaze, udakonje, ntubire, ngiye kukuruka,” Ibyahishuwe 3:15-16.

Nabonye yuko bamwe bataramenya rwose kwiyanga cyangwa kwitanga icyo ari cyo, eyangwa kubabazwa uzira ukuri icyo ari cyo. Ariko nta n’umwe uzinjira mu ijuru atitanzeho igitambo. Umutima wo kwiyanga no kwitangaho igitambo ni wo ukwiriye kutubamo. Bamwe ntibarakitangaho igitambo, ngo batambire imibiri yabo ku gicaniro cy’Imana. Hahorana ihubi n’umujinya ubatera kujahagurika, bakanezeza irari ryabo, kandi bakerekeza umutima ku bibanezeza, bakirengagiza umurimo w’Imana. Abemera kwitangira igitambo kuzabona ubugingo buhoraho, bazabubona; kandi birakwiriye kububabarizwa, no guhara ikigirwamana cyose ku bwabo. Umugisha uhoraho w’agatangaza, ukomoka ku bwiza bw’Imana, utubashisha gusiga byose kandi ukaduhaza ibinezeza by’isi byose.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> T pp. 123-126

## IGICE CYA 4: URUKUNDO RWA KIVANDIMWE NO GUSABANA NA KRISTO

[60]

Ni umugambi w’Imana yuko abana bayo bazagira ubumwe cyane. Mbese ntibiringiye kuzaba no mu ijuru rimwe? Mbese Kristo yigabanijemo ibice? Mbese azaha ubwoko bwe amahirwe butarakubura imyanda y’ibibi yo gukeka no kugira intonganya, abakozi bataragira umugambi umwe wo kwegurira imitima n’ubwenge n’imbaraga; mu murimo w’Imana wera cyane imbere yayo? Gusabana bitera imbaraga; naho guca ukubiri bitera intege nke. Nidufatanyiriza hamwe, tukumvikana dushakira abantu agakiza, ni ho tuzaba koko “abakozi bakorana n’Imana.” Abanga gukora bafatanyirije hamwe bakoza Imana isoni cyane. Umwanzi w’imitima anezezwa no kubabona bahora barakariranye. Bene abo bakeneye kwitoza urukundo rwa kivandimwe n’ubugwaneza bw’umutima. Iyaba babashaga gukuraho umwenda ukingirije igihe kizaza ngo barebe ingaruka yo kutumvikana byari kubatera kwihana rwose! <sup>1</sup>

### Gusabana na Kristo no kumvikana ubwacu biturinda akaga kose.

Ab’isi bishimira yuko Abakristo batumvikana. Kutizera birabashimisha. Imana ishaka yuko ubwoko bwayo buhinduka. Gusabana na Kristo no gusabana ubwacu ni ho tubasha kubonera amahoro gusa muri iyi minsi y’imperuka. Nimutyo twe gukundira Satani kuvuga itorero ryacu ngo: “Nimurebe uko aba bantu bahagaze muni y’ibendera rya Kristo bangana. Ntacyo dukwiriye kubatinyira ubwo bakoreshereza imbaraga zabo gusubiranamo kuruta kurwanya imbaraga zanjye.”

Umwuka Wera amaze kumanukira abigishwa ba Yesu, bagiye kwamamaza Umukiza wazutse. Bifuje ikintu kimwe gusa, ko abantu bahabwa agakiza. Bishimiye umubano bagiranye n’abera. Bari abagwaneza, abitonda, abiyanze, bemeye kwitangira ukuri. Gushyira hamwe kwabo kwa buri muni ni ko kwahishuye urukundo Kristo yari yarabategetse guhishura. Amagambo n’imirimo byo kutikunda ni byo bashyirishijeho umwete wo kubyutsa urwo rukundo mu mitima y’abandi.

Abizera bari bafite urukundo rwuzura imitima y’intumwa Umwuka Wera amaze kuzimanukira. Bari bakwiriye gukuza amajyambere bafite kumvira kwemera itegeko rishya, ngo: “Nk’uko nabakunze, mu be ari ko na mwe mukundana.” (Yohana 13:34). Uko ni ko basabanye na Kristo cyane kugira ngo babashishwe gusohozza ibyo ashaka. Imbaraga y’Umukiza wabashaga kubatsindishiriza abikoresheje gukiranuka kwe yari ikwiriye kubahirizwa.

[61]

Ariko Abakristo bo mu itorero rya mbere batangiye gushakashakanamo amafuti. Bizimba, ku mafuti, baha akito kunegurana k’ubugizi bwa nabi, baheba mu maso h’Umukiza, kandi babura n’urukundo rukomeye yahishuriye abanyabyaha. Bashimikiriye imihango igaragarira amaso bita cyane ku nyigisho z’uko kwizera, barushaho kuba inkazi mu kunegurana kwabo. Bagize umwete wo guciraho abandi iteka, maze bibagirwa ibicumuro byabo. Bibagiwe icyigisho cyerekeye urukundo rwa kivandimwe Kristo yari yarigishije. Kandi igiteye agahinda kuruta byose, ni uko babuze ubwenge bwo kumenya icyo bahombye. Ntibarakamenya yuko umunezero n’ibyishimo bitakirangwa mu mibereho yabo,

<sup>1</sup>8 T 240’

kandi yuko bidatinze bagiye kugendera mu mwijima, bamaze gukingiranira urukundo rw’Imana inyuma y’imitima yabo.

Intumwa Yohana yamenye yuko urukundo rwa kivandimwe rutakirangwa mu itorero, maze aba ari rwo yizimba kuvuga. Yarinze ageza umunsi yapfuyeho agihendahendera abizera guhora bimenyereza gukundana. Inzandiko yandikiye amatorero zuzuwe n’iki gitekerezo ngo: “Bakundwa, dukundane.” Arandika ati: “Kuko Imana ari urukundo... Imana yatumye Umwana wayo w’ikinege mu isi, kugira ngo tubone uko tubeshwaho na we.” 1 Yohana 4:7-11.

[62] Mu itorero ry’Imana ry’ubu habuzemo urukundo rwa kivandimwe cyane. Benshi bo mu bavuga yuko bakunda Umukiza birengagiza gukunda abo bafatanyije umubano wa Gikristo. Dufite kwizera kumwe, turi umuryango umwe, twese turi abana ba Data wa twese wo mu ijuru umwe, dufite ibyiringiro bimwe byo kudapfa. Umurunga udufatanyije ukwiriye kuba hafi kandi ukaba uw’ineza. Abantu bo mu isi baratureba ngo bamenye ko kwizera kwacu gufite imbaraga yeza mu mitima yacu. Batebuka kugenzura ifuti ryose mu mibereho yacu, no kutumvikana hose mu mirimo yacu. Nimutyo twe kubaha akito ko gusebya kwizera kwacu. <sup>2</sup>

### Gusabana n’ubumwe ni byo buhamya bwacu bukomeye cyane

Kugirana amakimbirane n’ab’isi si ko kudushyira mu kaga cyane; ahubwo ni ibibi bikorerwa mu mitima y’abiyita abizera bituzanira amakuba ateye agahinda kandi bigatinza cyane amajyambere y’umurimo w’Imana. Nta yindi nzira irushijeho kuba iyo gucogoza rwose ingeso yacu y’iby’umwuka iruta kugira ishyari, no gukekana no gushaka ibibi ku bandi no gukeka ibibi. “Bene ubwo bwenge si bwo bumanuka buvuye mu ijuru, ahubwo ni ubw’isi, ni ubw’inyamaswabantu, ndetse ni ubw’abadayimoni, kuko aho amakimbirane n’itunganya biri, ari ho no kuvurungana kuri no gukora ibibi byose. Ariko ubwenge buva mu ijuru, icya mbere buraboneye, kandi ni ubw’amahoro, n’ubw’ineza, bwemera kugirwa inama, bwuzuye imbabazi n’imbuto nziza, butarobanura ku butoni, kandi butagira uburyarya.” Yakobo 3:15-18.

Gusabana n’ubumwe biri mu bantu bafite ingeso zitari zimwe ni byo muhamya ukomeye cyane yuko Imana yatumye Umwana wayo mu isi gukiza abanyabyaha. Ni ihirwe ryacu kujyana bene ubwo buhamya.

Ariko kugira ngo dukore ibyo, dukwiriye kwemera itegeko rya Kristo. Ariko ingeso zacu zikwiriye gutunganyishwa gusabana n’ingeso ze, n’ubushake bwacu bukwiriye guhabwa ubushake bwe. Ni bwo tuzakorera hamwe tudafite igitekerezo cyo kugirirana nabi.

Kutumvikana gutoya kugundiriwe gutera gukora ibyonona umubano wa Kristo. Nimutyo twe kwemerera umwanzi dutyo ngo atwigarurire. Nimutyo turushaho kwegera Imana no kwegerana ubwacu. Ni ho tuzaba nk’ibiti byo gukiranuka, byatewe n’Uwiteka, kandi byavomerejwe uruzi rw’ubugingo. Mbega uburyo tuzera imbuto! Mbese Kristo ntiyavuze ati: “Ibyo ni byo byubahisha Data?” Yohana 15:8.

[63] Iyo isengesho rya Kristo ryemerwa burundu, iyo ibyo ryigisha bihora byinjizwa mu mibereho ya buri muni y’ubwoko bw’Imana, ubumwe mu murimo bwatubonekamo. Umuvandimwe azahambirishwa ku muvandimwe umurunga w’urukundo rwa Kristo. Umwuka w’Imana ni wo uzana ubwo bumwe. Uwiyejeje ni we ubasha kweza abigishwa

<sup>2</sup>8 T 240-242;



be. Nibasabana na we, bazasabanishwa no kwizera kwera cyane. Niduhirimbanira kubona ubwo bumwe nk'uko Imana yifuza ko tubihirimbanira buzatuzaho. <sup>3</sup> .

Icyo Imana ishaka si umubare munini w'amashuri, n'amazu magari no kugira ibyo werekana bigaragara, ahubwo icyo ishaka ni imirimo ikorerwa hamwe y'ubwoko bw'umwihariko abantu batoranyijwe n'Imana kandi bafite agaciro, bunze ubumwe, imibereho yabo ihishanywe na Kristo mu Mana. Umuntu wese akwiriye guhagarara mu mugabane we n'ahantu he, akagira ibitekerezo n'amagambo, n'imirimo bikwiriye. Igihe abakozi b'Imana bose bazakora ibyo, kandi ntibizaba keretse babikoze, ni bwo umurimo wayo uzaba ushyitse, wuzuye neza. <sup>4</sup> .

Uwiteka ashaka abagabo bafite kwizera nyakuri n'ubwenge bushyitse, abagabo basobanukirwa n'itandukaniro ry'ukuri n'ibinyoma. Umuntu wese akwiriye kuba maso, akiga kandi agashyira mu bikorwa inyigisho zitangwa mu gice cya cumi na karindwi cya Yohana, kandi agakomereza kwizera kuzima mu kuri kuriho ubu. Dukeneye kwitegeka kuzatubashisha gusabanya ingeso zacu n'isengesho rya Kristo. <sup>5</sup> .

Umutima wa Kristo uba ku bayoboze be bakora ibyo kuzuzwa umugambi w'Imana mu ngingo zawo zose. Bakwiriye kubera umwe muri we, nubwo batataniye mu isi yose. Ariko Imana ntishobora kubagira umwe muri Kristo keretse bemeye kureka inzira zabo bagakurikira inzira ye. <sup>6</sup> .

### Gufatanyirizwa hamwe

Mu gihe cyo guhanga amashuri ahantu hashya, biba ngombwa kenshi guha abantu batazi utuntu twose two mu murimo inshingano. Abo bantu bakorana inkomyi zikomeye kandi bo, hamwe, n'abakozi bagenzi babo nibatagira umutima wo kutishakira inyungu zabo mu murimo w'Umwami, hazabaho ingaruka mu bikorwa zizakoma mu nkokora amajyambere yawo

Benshi biyumvamo yuko umurimo bakora ari uwabo gusa, kandi nta wundi ukwiriye kubagira inama izo ari zo zose ziwerekeye. Abo nyine ni bo batazi uburyo bwiza bwo kuyobora umurimo; ariko kandi iyo hagize uhangara kubagira inama, bararakara maze bakarushaho kugambirira gukurikiza inama yabo bishakiye. Ikindi kandi, abakozi bamwe ntibemera gufasha cyangwa kwigisha abandi bakozi bagenzi babo. Abandi batari bamenya umurimo ntibifuza ko ubujiji bwabo bumenyekana. Barafudika, bagapfusha ubusa igihe kinini ibintu byinshi, kuko bafite ubwibone bubabuzza kugisha abandi inama.

Ntibiruhije kumenya intandaro y'amakuba. Abakozi babaye nk'ubudodo bwigenga, aho kwireba nk'ubudodo bukwiriye kuboherwa hamwe ngo bufashe kurema ibara runaka.

Ibyo bintu bitera Umwuka Wera agahinda. Imana yifuza yuko twakwigishanya. Ubwigenge budakomotse ku Mana budushyira aho itabasha gukorana natwe. Bene ibyo binezeza Satani.

Umurimo w'umukozi wese uzageragezwa kugira ngo urebwe ko akorera gushyira umurimo w'Imana imbere cyangwa ko akorera gushaka ibyo kwinezeza.

Icyaha kiri inyuma y'ibindi ndetse kitoroshye gukora ni ubwibone mu bitekerezo no kwishyira hejuru. Ibyo bihagaze mu nzira yimira gukura kose. Iyo umuntu afite ifuti mu ngeso, ananirwa kurimenya; iyo yarohamye mu kwiyumva ko yihagije, ntabashe kumenya ifuti rye, yabasha ate kwezwa? “Abazima si bo bifuzwa umuvuzi, keretse abarwayi.”

<sup>3</sup>8 T 232, 243;

<sup>4</sup>8 T 183;

<sup>5</sup>T 239;

<sup>6</sup>8 T 243;

(Matayo 9:12). None se umuntu yabasha ate gutunganywa kandi atekereza yuko inzira ze ziboneye?

Umukristo watanze umutima we wose gusa ni we ubasha kuba imfura nyakuri. <sup>7</sup>

---

<sup>7</sup>T 197-200.

## IGICE CYA 5: KRISTO GUKIRANUKA KWACU

[65]

“Nitwatura ibyaha byacu, ni yo yo kwizerwa kandi ikiranukira kutubabarira ibyaha byacu, no kutwezaho gukiranirwa kose.” 1 Yohana 1:9.

Imana ishaka yuko twatura ibyaha byacu, kandi tukicishiriza bugufi imitima yacu imbere yayo; ariko icyo gihe, dukwiriye kuyiringira ko ari Data wa twese w’umugwaneza, utazahana abamwiringira. Benshi muri twe tugenda dukurikiye uko tubora ibintu, ntitugenda dukurikije kwizera. Twizera ibigaragara, ariko ntitwishimira amasezerano meza cyane twaherewe mu Ijambo ry’Imana; kandi nta kundi twakoza Imana isoni tubigendereye birenze kugaragaza yuko tutiringiye ibyo yavuze; no kubaza yuko Imana itwitayeho cyangwa yuko idushuka.

Imana ntitureka bitewe n’ibyaha byacu. Tubasha gufudika, maze tukababaza Umwuka wayo; ariko nitwihana, tukayisanga dufite imitima yicuza, ntizadushora inshucu. Hari ibihindizo bikwiriye kuvanwaho. Dutekereza nabi, tukibona, tukabona ko twihagije, ntitwihangane, kandi tukivovota. Ibyo byose bidutandukanya n’Imana. Ibyaha bikwiriye kwaturwa kandi tukagirirwa ubuntu bwimbitse mu mitima yacu. Abiyumvamo ko bafite intege nke kandi bacogoye bashobora guhinduka abagabo b’intwari b’Imana, kandi bagakorera shebuja umurimo w’icyubahiro gikomeye. Ariko bakwiriye gukorera aharushijeho kwirengerantibakwiriye gukururwa n’impamvu zo kwikunda.

Dukwiriye kwigira mu ishuri rya Kristo. Gutungana kwe konyine ni ko kubasha kuduha umugisha umwe wo mu masezerano y’ubuntu. Twamaze igihe kirekire twifuza kandi tugerageza kubona iyo migisha, ariko ntitwayihawe, kuko twagize igitekerezo cy’uko hari icyo twabasha gukora ubwacu cyatuma tuyihabwa. Ntitwikuyeho amaso, ngo twizere yuko Yesu ari we Mukiza uhoraho. Ntidukwiriye gutekereza yuko ubuntu n’imirimo myiza byacu ari byo bibasha gukiza; ubuntu bwa Kristo ni bwo byiringiro by’agakiza gusa. Uwiteka, yatangiye isezerano mu muhanuzi we, ati: “Umunyabyaha nareke ingeso ze, ukiranirwa areke ibyo yibwira; agarukire Uwiteka, na we aramubabarira, rwose pe.” (Yesaya 55:7). Dukwiriye kwizera isezerano ry’ukuri, tukareka kwemera kwizera twiyumvamo. Nitwiringira Imana burundu, tukiringira ineza ya Yesu Umukiza ubabarira byaha, tuzahabwa ikintu cyose cyo kudufasha twifuza.

[66]

Turitumbira nkaho ari twe dufite imbaraga zo kwikiza; ariko Yesu yadupfiriye abitewe n’uko tutabyishoborera. Muri we ni ho dufite ibyiringiro byacu, gutsindishirizwa kwacu no gukiranuka kwacu. Ntidukwiriye kwiheba, no gutinya yuko tudafite Umukiza, cyangwa ngo twibwire ko adatekereza ibyo kutugirira imbabazi. Ubu ngubu arakora ku bwacu, aturarikira kumusanga turi abadafite kivurira, ngo dukizwe. Tumukoza isoni iyo tutizera. Biratangaje kubona uko tugenzeza incuti yacu ihebuje, uko tumwiringira tudebetse kandi ashoboye gukiza rwose, we waduhaye buri kimenyetso cyose cyo guhamya urukundo rwe rukomeye.

Bavandimwe, muteze yuko ingeso zanyu nziza ari zo zizabahesha ubuntu bw’Imana, mukibwira yuko mubasha kubaturwa ku cyaha mutariringira imbaraga ye ko ibasha kubakiza? Niba izo ari zo ntugunda ziri mu bwenge bwanyu, ndatinya ko nta mbaraga muzahabwa, kandi hanyuma muzacogora.

Igihe Uwiteka yemereraga inzoka z’ubusabwe kurya Abisirayeli bari bigometse, Mose yabwiwe kumanika inzoka y’umuringa no kubwira abakomerekejwe n’inzoka bose ngo

bayirebe babone kubaho. Ariko abenshi nta bufasha babonye muri uwo muti wavuye mu ijuru. Aho hari hadendeje imirambo n’abasamba, kandi bari bazi ko nibadafashwa n’Imana bari burimbuke koko. Nyamara baborogeshejwe n’inguma, n’uburibwe, n’urupfu rwari rubagerereje, kugeza ubwo imbaraga zabashizemo, batangira kureba ibirorirori, kandi baba barakijijwe ako kanya.

[67] “Kandi nk’uko Mose yamanitse inzoka mu butayu, ni ko ‘Umwana w’umuntu’ akwiriye kumanikwa kugira ngo umwizera wese abone guhabwa ubugingo buhoraho.” Niba uzi ibyaha byawe, ntukoreshe imbaraga zawe zose ubiborogera, ahubwo urebe ubone gukira. Yesu ni we Mukiza wacu gusa; nubwo abantu uduhumbagiza bakeneye gukizwa bakwihakana imbabazi yabagiriye, nta n’umwe wiringiye ubuntu bwe uzarimburwa. Mu gihe tuzi ko tudafite Kristo nta cyo twakwimarira, ntudukwiye gucika intege; dukwiye kwiringira Umukiza wabambwe akazuka. Abatindi barembejwe n’ibyaha, batagifite ibyiringiro barareba bagahabwa ubugingo. Yesu yasezeranishije ijamba rye; azakiza abamusanga bese.

Sanga Yesu, ubone uburuhukiro n’amahoro. Ushobora guhabwa umugisha ndetse nonaha. Satani akugira inama avuga yuko utagira kivurira, kandi udashobora kwiha umugisha. Ni iby’ukuri; ntugira kivurira. Ariko shyira Yesu imbere yawe uvuge uti: “Mfite Umukiza wazutse. Ndamwiringiye, kandi ntazakunda ko ndimbuka. Mvugishwa impundu n’izina rye. Ni we gukiranuka kwanjye, n’ikamba ryanjye ryo kwishima.” Ntihakagire uwibwira ko ntaho ari; kuko atari ko biri. Ushobora kumenya yuko uri umunyabyaha kandi uzarimbuka; ariko ibyo ni byo bituma ukeneye Umukiza. Niba ufite ibyaha ukwiriye kwatura, wipfusha igihe ubusa. Ibi bihe bifite igiciro nk’icy’izahabu. “Nitwatura, ibyaha byacu, ni yo yo kwizerwa kandi ikiranukira kutubabarira ibyaha byacu, no kutwezaho gukiranirwa kose.” (1 Yohana 1:7). Abafite inzara n’inyota byo gukiranuka na bo bazahazwa, kuko Kristo yabibasezeraniye. Umukiza mwiza! Amaboko ye aramburiwe kutwakira, kandi umutima we ukomeye w’urukundo utegereje kuduha umugisha.

Bamwe basa n’abiyumvamo ko bakwiriye kugeragezwa, kandi ko bakwiriye guhamiriza Uwitwaga yuko bahindutse, mbere yo kumusaba umugisha. Nyamara abo bantu bakundwa bashobora gusaba umugisha n’ubu. Bakwiriye kugira ubuntu bwe, n’umwuka wa Kristo, kugira ngo bibafashe mu ntege nke zabo, bitabaye bityo ntibashobora kugira ingeso za Gikristo. Yesu akunda ko tumusanga uko turi; turi abanyabyaha, n’abatagira kivurira n’impezamajyo.

Kwihana no kubabarirwa ni impano duhabwa n’Imana muri Kristo. Imbaraga y’Umukiza Wera ni yo itwemeza icyaha, maze tukiyumvamo ko dukeneye kubabarirwa. Nta muntu n’umwe ubabarirwa ibyaha adafite umutima ushengutse; ariko ubuntu bw’Imana ni bwo butera umuntu kwihana. Imana izi intege nke zacu zose n’ibyho tutakwishoboza byose kandi izadufasha.

[68] Bamwe basanga Imana ari uko bihannye kandi batuye ibyaha, ndetse bizera yuko ibyaha byabo bibabariwe, baracyananiwe gusaba kuzurizwa amasezerano y’Imana nubwo bari bakwiriye kubikora. Ntibazi yuko Yesu ari Umukiza uhora hafi iteka; kandi ntibiteguye kumuhozaho imitima yabo, biringiye yuko yuzuza umurimo utunganye w’ubuntu yatangiye gukorera mu mitima yabo. Mu gihe batekereza yuko bariho biyegurira Imana, bariyemera cyane. Hariho abantu bagira umwete ariko bakiringira Imana igice naho ikindi bakiyiringira. Ntibareba ku Mana ngo barindwe n’imbaraga yayo, ahubwo biringira kuba maso ngo batagwa mu bishuko no kuzuza inshingano zimwe na zimwe zabahesha kwemerwa n’Imana. Nta gutsinda kuba mu kwizera nk’uko. Abantu nk’abo biyuha akuya

ariko nta cyo bageraho; imitima yabo ihora mu bubata budashira, kandi ntibaruhuka batararambika imitwaro yabo ku birenge bya Yesu.

Dukwiriye guhora turi maso, dufite umwete, dukunda gusenga; ariko ibyo n'ubundi biza iyo umutima urindwa n'imbaraga y'Imana mu kwizera. Nta cyo dushobora gukora, haba na busa rwose cyaduhesha ubuntu bw'Imana. Ntidukwiriye kwiyingira na gato cyangwa ngo twiringire imirimo myiza twakoze; ariko nubwo turi abahabye bashayishije mu byaha nidusanga Kristo, tuzabona uburuhukiro mu rukundo rwe. Imana yakira umuntu wese uyisanga yiringiye amaramaje ineza y'Umukiza wabambwe. Urukundo ruturuka mu mutima. Bishoboka ko umuntu atabona ibyishimo ngo yumve atwawe na byo, ariko abona ibyiringiro byuzuye amahoro kandi bidashira. Buri mutwaro wose uroroha; kuko umutwaro Kristo yikoreza woroshye. Inshingano tugomba kuzuza ihinduka umunezero, kandi ukwitanga tugira kutubera ibyishimo. Inzira mbere yasaga n'icuze umwijima w'icuraburindi ihinduka inzira y'umucyo mwinshi uturuka kuri Zuba ryo Gukiranuka. Uko ni ko kugendera mu mucyo nk'uko Kristo ari mu mucyo. <sup>1</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup>2 TT 91-95.

## IGICE CYA 6: UBUGINGO BWEJEJWE

Umukiza wacu ashaka ibyo dufite byose; atwaka intekerezo zacu turutisha izindi kandi zitunganye cyane, n’urukundo rwacu ruboneye cyane kandi rwinshi cyane. Niba turi abafatanyije na kamere y’Imana, guhimbazwa kwe kuzahora mu mitima yacu no ku minwa yacu. Amakiriro yacu yonyine ni ukumwiyegurira tutizigamyeye tugahora dukurira mu buntu no mu kumenya ukuri. <sup>1</sup>

Kwezwa kuvugwa mu Byanditswe Byera ni ukw’impagarike yose; umwuka n’ubugingo n’umubiri. Ngiki igitekerezo nyakuri cyo kwitanga burundu. Pawulo asaba yuko itorero ry’i Tesaloniki ryishimira uwo mugisha ukomeye. “Imana y’amahoro ibeze rwose: Kandi mwebwe ubwanyu, n’ubugingo, n’umubiri byose birarindwe, bitazabaho umugayo ubwo Umwami wacu Yesu Kristo azaza.” ( 1 Abatesalonike 5:23).

Mu bantu b’abanyadini hari igitekerezo cyerekeye ku kwezwa kikaba ari ikinyoma ubwacyo kandi kikaba giteye akaga abakurikiza ibyacyo. Akenshi, abiyita abejeje ntibagira ukwezwa nyakuri, kwezwa kwabo kuba mu biganiriro no gusenga gushingiye ku bushake bwabo.

Inama n’ubwinge babiterera iyo, maze bakiringira bamaramaje ibyo biyumvamo; bakishingikiriza kuri icyo gitekerezo cyo kwezwa na none bashingiye ku bushake bwabo buturuka ku byo bigeze kubona. Ni abantu batava ku izima ry’ibyo bibwira ko bibahesha ubutungane, bakavuga amagambo menshi, ariko ntibagire imbuto z’agaciro kenshi bera zo kubihamya. Abo bantu bavuga ko bejeje ntibasendereza imitima yabo ubwibone gusa, ahubwo baba bakoresha imbaraga yo kuyobya benshi bifuzaga gukora ibyo Imana ishaka bafite umwete. Ushobora kubumva bakomeza kuvuga basubiramo bati: “Imana ni yo inyobora! Mfite imibereho itagira icyaha!” Benshi bahura n’umwuka nk’uwo babona ikintu cy’umwijima, cy’urujijo badashobora gusobanukirwa. Ariko icyo ni cyo kinyuranye na Kristo rwose, we rugero nyakuri. <sup>2</sup>

[70]

Kwezwa biza buhoro buhoro. Tubona ize ntambwe umuntu agenda atera mu magambo ya Petero: “Ibyo ari byo bituma mugira umwete wose; kwizera mukongereho ingeso nziza; ingeso nziza muzongereho kumenya; kumenya mukongereho kwirinda; kwirinda mukongereho kwihangana; kwihangana mukongereho kubaha Imana: kubaha Imana mukongereho gukunda bene Data; gukunda bene Data mukongereho urukundo. Kuko ibyo nibiba muri mwe, bikabagwiriramo, bizatuma mutaba abanyabute cyangwa ingumba ku byo kumenya neza Umwami wacu Yesu Kristo.” ( 2 Petero 1:5-8). Ni cyo gituma bene Data, mukwiriye kurushaho kugira umwete wo gukomeza guhamagarwa no gutoranywa kwanyu, kuko nimukora ibyo, ntabwo muzasitara na hato; ahubwo bizabaha rwose kwinjira mu bwami butazahanguka bwa Yesu Kristo, ni we Mwami n’Umukiza wacu.” (Umurongo 10,11 ).

Iyi ni yo nzira tubasha kumenyeramo neza yuko tutazacumura na gato. Abakora batyo bakurikije inama yo kongeranya ngo bahabwe ubuntu bwa Gikristo, bafite ibyiringiro yuko Imana na yo izashaka inama yo gukuba ubwo izabaha impano w’Umwuka wayo. <sup>3</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> .

<sup>2</sup> .

<sup>3</sup> .

Kwezwa si umurimo w'umwanya muto, cyangwa isaha imwe, cyangwa umunsi umwe. Ni ugukomeza ugakurira mu buntu. Mu munsi umwe ntituzi uko intambara turwana izaba ikomeye nk'ejo y'aho. Satani ariho, kandi ni umunyamuhati, bityo rero dukwiriye guhora dutakira Imana dushyizeho umwete kugira ngo idufashe kandi iduhe imbaraga yo kumurwanya. Mu gihe cyose Satani ari ku ngoma tuzagira inarijye dukwiriye gukuraho, inkomyi zitari zimwe dukwiriye gutsinda, kandi nta rubibi wagarukirizaho, ntaho tubasha kugera ngo tuvuge ngo tugeze ku rugero rukwiriye.

Imibereho ya Gikristo ihora ari urugendo rujya mbere. Yesu areza kandi aboneza ubwoke bwe; kandi iyo ishusho ye ibarabagiranirye rwose, baba indakemwa n'intungane, maze bakaba bateguriwe kujyanwa mu ijuru. Abakristo basabwa gukora umurimo ukomeye. Dusabwa kwiyeye tukukuraho imyanda yose mu by'umubiri no mu by'umwuka, maze uko gutungana kukuzurizwa mu kubaha Imana. Aho ni ho tubona uwo murimo ukomeye. Umukristo afite umurimo akwiriye guhora akora. Ishami ryose ryo ku muzabibu rikwiriye kubona ubugingo n'imbaraga bivuye kuri uwo muzabibu kugira ngo ribashe kwera imbuto. <sup>4</sup>

[71]

Ntihakagire abibeshya bizera yuko Imana izabababarira ikabaha umugisha kandi bakomeza kwica kimwe mu byo ibasaba kuzuzwa. Gukomeza gukora icyaha nkana bicwekereza umutimanama maze bigatandukanya umuntu n'Imana. Nubwo washimishwa cyane no kuba umunyadini, Yesu ntabasha kuba mu mutima usuzugura amategeko y'Imana. Imana izubahiriza gusa abayubahiriza. <sup>5</sup>

Igihe Pawulo yandikaga ngo: "Imana y'amahoro ibeze rwose" (Abatesalonike 5:23), ntiyahendahendeye abavandimwe be mu kwizera kugambirira kugera ku ntego batazashyikira; ntiyasabye ko babona imigisha Imana itashakaga gutanga. Yari azi yuko abakwiriye gusanganira Kristo mu mahoro bose bakwiriye kugira ingeso ziboneye, kandi zitunganye. (Soma I Abakorinto 9:25-27; I Abakorinto 6:19-20).

Ihame ry'ukuri rya Gikristo ntirisaba umuntu kuzirikana ingaruka z'ibyho agiye gukora. Ntiribaza riti: "Ninkora ntya, abantu bazantekerezaho iki?" Cyangwa se ngo: "Ninkora kiriya kizagira izihe ngaruka ku byo ngamije gukora mu isi?" Abana b'Imana bagira amatsiko yo kumenya icyo ishaka ko bakora, kugira ngo imirimo yabo ibashe kuyihisha ikuzo. Uwitwaga yateganyije ibikwiriye ngo imitima n'imibereho by'abayoboke be bose bigengwe n'ubuntu bw'Imana, kugira ngo babashe kuba nk'amatabaza yaka kandi arabagirana mu isi. <sup>6</sup>

### Ibihamya nyakuri byo kwezwa

Umukiza wacu yari umucyo w'isi, ariko abo mu isi ntibamumenye. Yahoraga akora imirimo y'imbabazi, akaba urumuri mu nzira y'abantu bose; nyamara ntiyasabye ababanye na we ngo bitegereze ubutungane bwe, kwiyanga kwe, n'ineza ye. Abayuda ntibanyuzwe n'imibereho nk'iyoyi. Idini ye bayirebaga ko nta cyo imaze, kuko itari ihuje n'urugero rwabo rwo kubaha Imana. Bavuze yuko Kristo atari umunyadini mu mutima no mu ngeso; kuko idini yabo yari iyo kurebwa gusa, no gusengera ku karubanda, no gukorera imirimo y'urukundo kumenywa.

[72]

Imbuto nziza yo kwezwa iruta izindi zose ni impano yo kwicisha bugufi. Iyo iyo mpano iba mu muntu, ingeso ze zihindurwa nayo. Ahora yiyambaza Imana kandi ibyo akora biba iby'ubushake bwayo,

4.

5.

6.

Kwiyanga, kwitanga, ineza, ubugwaneza, urukundo, kwihangana, ubutwari, n'ibyiringiro bya Gikristo ni zo mbuto zera buri munsu ku basabanye n'Imana by'ukuri. Imirimo yabo ibasha kutamenyekana mu isi, ariko bo bahora bagundagurana n'ibibi, kandi batsinda ibishuko n'ikibi mu buryo budasubirwaho. Amasezerano akomeye aravugururwa kandi agakomezwa n'imbaraga umuntu abonera mu masengesho y'ukuri no kudahuga. Umunyadini w'umunyamurava ntamenya inkeke z'abo bantu bakora bucece; ariko ijisho ry'ureba ibihishwe byo mu mutima rimenya kandi rishima buri muhati wose ugirwa mu kwicisha bugufi. Kugira ngo umuntu amenye imico irangwa no kwizera n'urukundo bigereranywa n'izahabu nyakuri hagomba igihe cy'igerageza. Igihe amakuba no kwihaha bije mu itorero, ni ho umwete ushikamye n'urukundo rushyushye by'abayoboke b'abanyakuri ba Kristo bikura.

Abamenyana n'umunyadini w'ukuri bose bamubonaho ubwiza kandi bakamwumvaho impumuro y'imibereho ye ya Gikristo kandi we atabizi, kuko ibyo ari byo biranga ingeso ze n'ibyo ararikiye. Asaba guhabwa umucyo w'Imana, kandi agakunda kugendera muri uwo mucyo. Gukora ibyo Se wo mu ijuru ashaka ni byo bimubera ibyokurya n'ibyokunywa. Ubugingo bwe buhishanwa na Kristo mu Mana; ariko ntiyirata ibyo, cyangwa ngo agaragare nkaho abizi. Imana imwenyurira abicisha bugufi n'aboroheje mu mutima bagera ikirenge mu cya Kristo batamukuyeho amaso. Abamarayika barabishimira kandi bakunda kugendana na bo. Bishoboka ko batakwitabwaho n'abigaragaza mu bikorwa bikomeye bageraho kandi bishimira kumenyekanisha imirimo yabo myiza, ariko abamarayika bo mu ijuru baca bugufi bakabakingira babafitiye urukundo maze bakaba nk'urusika rw'umuriro rubazengurutse. <sup>7</sup>.

[73]

### Daniyeli - icyitegererezo cy'ubugingo bwejewe

Imibereho ya Daniyeli ni icyitegererezo gitangwa n'Umwuka w'Imana cyerekana uko ubugingo bwejewe bumaze. Ni icyigisho kuri bese, cyane cyane ku basore. Kwemera rwose gukora icyo Imana ishaka bigirira umubiri n'ubwenge umumaro. Kugira ngo umuntu agere ku rugero rwo hejuru cyane rwo gukora ibyiza n'ubuhanga, ni ngombwa ko ashakashaka ubwenge n'imbaraga bituruka ku Mana kandi akagira kwirinda gukomeye mu ngeso zose z'imibereho ye. <sup>8</sup>

Uko Daniyeli yarushagaho kuba inyangamugayo mu ngeso, ni ko abanzi be barushagaho kumwanga. Barakajwe n'uko batabashije kugira icyo babona mu ngeso ze cyangwa mu mirimo ye ngo babone aho bahera bamurega. "Abo bagabo baravugana bati: "Nta mpamvu tuzabona kuri Daniyeli, keretse nituyibona mu magambo y'amategeko y'Imana ye." Daniyeli 6:5.

Mbega icyigisho cyo kwigisha Abakristo bese kiri hano! Barebuzaga Daniyeli bamufitiye ishyari uko bukeye n'uko bwije. Kumugenzura kwabo kwakazwaga n'urwango; ariko nta jambo cyangwa igikorwa mu mibereho ye bidakwiriye babashije kugaragaza. Nyamara nta cyo yirase cy'uko yari intugane, ahubwo yarushagaho gukora neza cyane; yagize imibereho yo gukiranuka no kwitanga.

Itegeko riva ku mwami. Daniyeli amenya umugambi w'abanzi be wo kumwica. Ariko nta kantu na kamwe yahinduye mu ngeso ze. Yakomeje gukora imirimo ye nk'uko yamenyereye afite amahoro, maze igihe cye cyo gusenga ajya mu cyumba cye, atura Imana yo mu ijuru amasengesho ye akinguye idirishya ryerekeye i Yerusalemu. Yakoresheje ibikorwa bye gutangaza adafite ubwoba yuko nta mutegetsi wo mu isi

<sup>7</sup>.<sup>8</sup>.



ushobora kumutandukanya n’Imana ye ngo amubwire uwo akwiriye gusenga n’uwo adakwiriye gusenga. Mbega imfura ishikamye! Ahagaze imbere y’ab’isi muri iki gihe ari icyitegererezo gikwiriye ishimwe cy’ubushizi bw’amanga no gukiranuka bya Gikristo. Yiyeguriye Imana n’umutima we wose, nubwo yari azi yuko urupfu ari cyo gihano cyo kwitanga kwe. [74]

“Nuko umwami arategeka, baja kuzana Daniyeli, bamujugunya mu rwobo rw’intare. Ariko umwami yari yamubwiye ati: ‘Imana yawe ukorera iteka iragukiza.’” Umurongo wa 16.

Kare mu museso umwami yihutira kujya ku rwobo rw’intare, maze atera hejuru ati: “Yewe Daniyeli, mugaragu w’Imana ihoraho, mbese Imana yawe ukorera iteka yabashije kugukiza intare?” (Umurongo wa 20). Maze ijwi ry’umuhanuzi ryumvikana asubiza ati: “Nyagasani, Uhoraho, Imana yanjye yohereje marayika wayo, abumba iminwa y’intare, ntacyo zantwaye, kuko nabonetse imbere yayo ndafite icyaha, kandi nawe, nyagasani, nta cyo nagucumuyeho.”

“Umwami aherako anezerwa cyane, ategeka ko bakura Daniyeli mu rwobo. Nuko bamukuramo basanga nta cyo yabaye, kuko yari yiringiye Imana ye.” (Imirongo 22,23). Uko ni ko umugaragu w’Imana yarokowe. Kandi umutego abanzi be bari bamuteze ngo arimbuke ni bo warimbuye ubwabo. Umwami yategetse ko bajugunywa mu rwobo maze muri ako kanya izo nyamaswa z’inkazi zirabatanyagura.

Ubwo igihe cy’ububata bw’imyaka mirongo irindwi cyari kigiye gushira, ubwenge bwa Daniyeli bwashishikariye cyane ubuhanuzi bwa Yeremiya.

Daniyeli ntavuga ibyo gutungana kwe imbere y’Uwiteka. Uwo muhanuzi wari ukomeye, mu kigwi cyo kuvuga ko ari imbonera, kandi atunganye, yicishije bugufi abana n’abandi Bisirayeli bashayishije mu byaha. Ubwenge Imana yari yaramuhaye muri icyo gihe bwari akarenga cyane kuruta ubwenge bw’abakomeye bo mu isi, nk’uko umucyo w’izuba umurika mu isanzure ku manywa y’ihangu uruta kure cyane uw’inyenyeri ntoya hanyuma y’izindi. Ariko nimuzirikane amasengesho yavaga mu kanwa k’uwo mugabo ukuntu yashimwaga n’abo mu ijuru cyane. Yarisabiye kandi asabira ubwoko bwe yicishije bugufi cyane, abogoza amarira kandi kandi yashengutse mu mutima. Yugururiye Imana umutima we, yatura ibicumuro bye kandi yemera ko Uwiteka akomeye kandi afite icyubahiro. [75]

Igihe Daniyeli yasengaga, marayika Gaburiyeli yaje n’ingoga avuye mu ijuru, amubwira yuko gusenga kwe kumviswe kandi kwasubijwe. Uwo marayika ukomeye yategetswe kumwungura ubwenge no kumenya kugira ngo amuhishurire ibanga ry’ibizaba mu bihe bizaza. Bityo mu gihe yashakanaga umwete kumenya no gusobanukirwa ukuri, Daniyeli yahawe kuvugana n’intumwa yo mu ijuru.

Igihe gusenga kwa Daniyeli kwasubizwaga, ntiyahawe umucyo n’ukuri we n’ubwoko bwe bari bakeneye gusa, ahubwo yeretswe ibikomeye bizaba mu gihe kizaza, ndetse bigeza no mu gihe cyo kuza k’Umucunguzi w’abari mu isi. Abavuga yuko bejeje, ariko ntibagire umwete wo gushakashaka mu Byanditswe Byera cyangwa ngo bingingiye Imana mu masengesho basaba kurushaho gusobanukirwa n’ukuri kwa Bibiliya, ntibazi kwezwa k’ukuri uko ariko.

Daniyeli yavuganye n’Imana. Yugururiye ijuru. Ariko icyubahiro gikomeye yahawe cyari ingaruka yo kwicisha bugufi no gushakashakana Imana umwete. Abizera ijambo ry’Imana bose babikuye ku mutima, bazagira inzara n’inyota byo kumenya ibyo ishaka. Imana ni yo ukuri guturukaho. Itanga umucyo ku bidasobanutse kandi igaha abantu gusobanukirwa n’ukuri yahishuye.

[76] Iby'ukuri bikomeye byahishuwe n'Umucunguzi w'abari mu isi ni iby'abashakashaka ukuri nk'abashakashaka ubutunzi bwahishwe. Daniyeli yari umusaza. Yabaye mu binezeza by'urugo rw'umwami w'umupagani, ashinzwe n'imirimo iruhije y'igihugu cy'igihangange. Ariko ibyo byose yabiteye umugongo kugira ngo ababarize umutima we imbere y'Imana, no gushaka kumenya imigambi y'Isumbabyose. Amasengesho ye asubijwe, umucyo uvuye mu ijuru wahawe abazaba bariho mu minsi y'imperuka. None se, dukwiriye gushakana Imana umwete ki kugira ngo Imana ikingurire ubwenge bwacu gusobanukirwa n'iby'ukuri bituzaho bivuye mu ijuru?

Daniyeli yari umugaragu witanze w'Isuma byose. Kurama kwe kwari kuzuyemo imirimo y'ingeso nziza yakoreye Shebuja. Gutungana kwe n'amatwara ye yarangwaga no guhora ari inyangamugayo bigereranywa n'uko yicishaga bugufi mu mutima kandi agahorana umutima ushenjaguritse imbere y'Imana. Twongere tuvuge tuti: Imibereho ya Daniyeli ni urugero rwatanzwe n'Imana rwerekana kwezwa nyakuri.<sup>9</sup>

### Imana igerageza abo ibona ko ari beza

Ubwo duhamagarirwa kwihanganira ibigeragezo ni igihamya cy'uko Umwami Yesu atubonamo ikintu cy'agaciro kenshi cyane yifuza guteza imbere. Niba muri twe ntabwo abona izina rye ribasha guhimbarizwa ntabwo yakwirirwa apfusha igihe ubusa atweza. Ntitugomba kubabara dutema amashami y'ibiti by'amahwa. Kristo ntiyirirwa ajugunya amabuye atagira umumaro mu itanura rye. Agerageza amabuye afite ubutare y'igicro.<sup>10</sup>

Abagabo Imana itegurira imyanya y'ubuyobozi, kubera imbabazi zayo, ibahishurira inenge zabo zitagaragara, kugira ngo bigenzure neza, bisuzume barebe ibitekerezo byabo n'ibikorwa by'imitima yabo maze bamenye ikitameze neza. Uko ni ko bashobora guhindura ingeso zabo, kandi bakaboneza imigirire yabo. Uwiteka mu migambi myiza agirira abantu, abageza aho agerageza ububasha bwabo bwo gukora ibitunganye kandi agahishura impamvu zibatera gukora ibyo bakora, kugira ngo babashe guteza imbere ibikwiriye bafite kandi bareke ibibi. Imana ishaka ko abagaragu bayo basobanukirwa n'ibikorwa byiza bashobora gukora biturutse ku mutima. Kugira ngo ibyo bibe, akenshi yemera ko umuriro w'imibabaro ubatera, bityo bakezwaho ibyaha.

[77] “Ni nde uzabasha kwihangana ku munsi wo kuza kwe? Kandi ni nde uzahagarara, ubwo azaboneka? Kuko ameze nk'umuriro w'umucuzi, n'isabune y'abameshi. Kandi azicara nk'ucura ifeza akayitunganya akayimaramo inkamba; azatunganya abahungu ba Lewi. Abacenshure nk'uko bacenshura izahabu n'ifeza, maze bazatura Uwiteka amaturo bakiranutse. » Malaki 3:2,3.<sup>11</sup>

Imana iyobora ubwoko bwayo, intambwe ku ntambwe. Ibageza ku bintu bitari bimwe byashyiriweho kugaragaza ibiri mu mutima. Bamwe bihanganira ikintu kimwe, ikindi kikabagusha. Ikindi cyose cyerekeza ku kujya mbere kigerageza umutima kikawigiza hafi biruseho. Niba abantu biyita ubwoko bw'Imana babona yuko imitima yabo yerekeza muri iyi nzira itunganye, ikwiriye kubemeza yuko bafite umurimo bakwiriye gukora kugira ngo batsinde, niba badashaka kuzarukwa n'Uwiteka.<sup>12</sup>

<sup>9</sup>

<sup>10</sup>

<sup>11</sup>

<sup>12</sup>

Mu kanya tukimara kumenya yuko tudashoboye gukora umurimo w’Imana maze tukemera kuyoborwa n’ubwenge bwayo, Uwiteka akorana natwe. Nitwivanamo umutima w’inarijye, izaduha ibyo dukennye byose. <sup>13</sup>

### **Inama igirwa abashaka guhamirizwa ko Imana ibemera.**

Wabasha kumenya ute ko wemewe n’Imana? Jya wiga Ijambo ryayo usenga. Ntukaribike ngo ugire ikindi gitabo usoma cyose. icyo gitabo eyemeza umuntu icyaha. Gihishura inzira y’agakiza cyeruye. Gitera umuntu kurabukwa ingororano irabagirana kandi y’ubwiza. Kiguhishurira Umukiza ushyitse, kandi kikakwigisha yuko mu mbabazi ze gusa zitagira uko zingana ari ho ubasha gutega guhabwa agakiza.

Ntukirengagize gusengera mu rwiherero, kuko ari byo mutima w’idini. Nusaba ufite umwete kandi ushishikaye, jya usaba kubonezwa umutima. Jya usabana umwete, ubishishikariye, usabire ubugingo bwawe kuko bupfa kandi buri mu kaga. Jya uguma imbere y’Imana ugeze aho ibyifuzo bitarondoreka bikubyarira agakiza, kandi ikibihamya cyiza ni uko uhabwa kubabarirwa icyaha. <sup>14</sup>

Yesu ntiyakuretse ngo utungurwe n’amakuba n’ibyago. Yamaze kukubwira ibyabyo byose, kandi yakubwiye yuko utazagwa ngo ugire icyo uba amakuba natera. Reba Yesu, Umucunguzi wawe, maze ugubwe neza kandi wishime. Amakuba arusha ayandi gukomera, akwiriye kwihanganirwa, ni ayo duterwa na bene Data n’incuti zo mu miryango yacu; ariko ayo nayo ashobora kwihanganirwa. Yesu ntaryamye mu mva nshya ya Yosefu. Yarazutse maze arazamuka ajya mu ijuru, aho ariho adusabira. Dufite Umukiza wadukunze cyane bituma adupfira, kugira ngo muri we abe arimo tubonera ibyiringiro, n’imbaraga n’ubutwari, kandi tuzabone umwanya wo kubana na we ku ntebe y’ubwami. Ashobora kandi yemera kugufasha igihe cyose aho uzamutabariza.

[78]

Mbese wiyumvamo yuko udakora neza mu mwanya wahawe ugiriye icyizere? Ibyo bishimire Imana. Uko urushaho kwiyumvamo intege nkeya. ni ko uzarushaho gushaka ugutabara. “Mwegere Imana, nayo izabegera. ” (Yakobo 4:8). Yesu ashaka yuko unezerwa, kandi ukagubwa neza. Ashaka yuko ukora neza cyane ukoresheje ububasha Imana yaguhaye, maze ukiringira ko Uwiteka agufasha kandi ko azahagurutsa abazagufasha kwikorera imitwari.

Ntugakundire amagambo mabi y’abantu kukubabaza. Mbese nta bantu bavuze Yesu ibintu by’ubugiranabi? Urafudika, kandi rimwe na rimwe ubasha guha ibibi akito; ariko Yesu ntabwo yabikoze. Yari imbonera, atagira ikizinga, atanduye. Ntukiringire kubona ibirushijeho kuba byiza muri ubu bugingo biruta iby’Umwami w’ubwiza yari afite. Igihe abanzi bawe bareba yuko bashobora kukubabaza, bazishima, na Satani azishima. Reba Yesu, maze umukorere uhanze amaso ubwiza bwe. Komereza umutima wawe mu rukundo rw’Imana. <sup>15</sup>

### **Uko wiyumva konyine si ko kugaragaza ko wejejwe**

Kunezerwa cyangwa kubabara si byo bihamya ko umuntu yejejwe cyangwa atejejwe. Kwezwa ako kanya ntabwo bibaho. Kwezwa nyakuri ni umurimo uhora ukorwa buri muni, ugakomeza kugeza igihe ubuzima bw’umuntu burangiriye. Abahora barwana n’ibishuko bya buri muni, bagatsinda kamere yabo y’icyaha kandi bagashakashaka kwera

[79]

<sup>13</sup><sup>14</sup><sup>15</sup>

k'umutima n'ukw'Imibereho, ntibirata bavuga ko ari abaziranenge. Bafite inzara n'inyota byo gukiranuka. icyaha kibagaranza ko ari abanyabyaha bikabije . <sup>16</sup>

Imana ntitureka ku mpamvu z'ibyaha byacu. Tubasha gucumura tukababaza umwuka wayo; ariko iyo twihannye, tukayisanga dufite imitima ishenjaguritse, ntizadushora inshucu. Hariho inkomyi zikwiriye gukurwaho. Twagize ibitekerezo bibi duhugiramo, kandi twagize ubwibone, no kwiyemera, no kurakara, no kwivovota. Ibyo byose bidutandukaya n'Imana. Ibyaha bikwiriye kwicuzwa, mu mutima hakwiriye gushora imizi y'ibikorwa by'ineza. Abafite intege nkeya n'abacogora bashobora guhinduka abagabo bakomeye b'Imana, kandi bagakorera shebuja umurimo w'icyubahiro. Ariko bakwiriye gukora bahagaze ahirengeye; ntibakwiriye kureshywa n'impamvu zo kwikunda.

Bamwe basa n'abiyumvamo yuko bakwiriye kugeragezwa, kandi ko bakwiriye guhamiriza Uwituka yuko bahindutse mbere yuko basaba guhabwa umugisha we. Nyamara abo bantu Imana ikunda cyane bashobora gusaba ko ibaha imigisha n'ubu. Bakwiriye kubona ubuntu bwayo, n'Umwuka wa Kristo byo kubafasha mu ntege nke zabo, bitaba bityo ntibashoborwe kugira ingeso za Gikristo. Yesu akunda yuko tumusanga, uko turi abanyabyaha, abatagira kivurira, abatishoboye.

Kwihana no kubabarirwa ni impano duhabwa n'Imana muri Kristo. Imbaraga y'Umwuka Wera ni yo idutera kwemezwa icyaha, no kwiyumvamo ko dukeneye kubabarirwa. Nta n'umwe ubabarirwa keretse abafite agahinda k'ibyaha. Ariko ubuntu bw'Imana ni bwo butera umutima kwihana. Izi intege nke zacu n'ubumuga bwacu, kandi izadufasha.

Rimwe na rimwe umwijima no gucogora bizatuzwa mu mutima bidutere ubwoba biturimbure, ariko ntidukwiriye kubura ibyiringiro byacu. Dukwiriye guhora duhanze Yesu amaso, twaba tunezerewe cyangwa tubabaye. Dukwiriye gusohozwa inshingano yose izwi dukiranutse, maze tukanamba ku masezerano y'Imana dufite amahoro.

[80] Ubundi kandi kwiyumvamo ko tudakwiriye bizadutera ubwoba mu mutima, ariko ibyo si byo bihamya yuko Imana yadutaye, cyangwa twayitaye. Nta gikwiriye gukorwa cyatuma ibyo twibwira byagera ku rwego runaka rw'ibyishimo cyangwa rw'umubabaro. Uyu muni ntidushobora kwiyumvamo amahoro n'ibyishimo nk'ibyo twari dufite ejo; ahubwo kubwo kwizera, dukwiriye gufata ukuboko kwa Kristo maze tukamwiringira tumaramaje mu mwijima nk'uko tumwiringira hari umucyo.

Kwizera nikugutere kureba amakamba abikiwe abazanesha; wumve indirimbo z'umunezero z'abacunguwe, baririmba bati: “Ukwiriye icyubahiro, Umwana w'Intama watambwe kandi ukaducungurira kuba ab'Imana!” Hirimbanira kureba ko ibyo ari ukuri. Iyaba twakundiraga ubwenge bwacu kurushaho kunamba kuri Kristo no ku ijuru, twabashije kubona imbaraga no gufashwa turwanira Uwituka intambara. Niturangamira ubwiza bw'igihugu kirushijeho kuba cyiza kigiye kuba iwacu bidatinze cyane, ubwibone no gukunda iby'isi ntibizongera kugira imbaraga. Ugereraniye n'ubwiza bwa Kristo, ibinezeza byose byo mu isi bizasa n'ibifite agaciro gake.

Nubwo amaherezo Pawulo yaje gushyirwa muri gereza i Roma, agakingiranirwa kure y'umucyo n'umwuka byo mu ijuru, agacibwa mu mirimo ye yo kubwiriza ubutumwa, kandi akamara igihe ategereje kuzacirwaho urubanza rwo gupfa, ntiyigeze ashidikanya cyangwa ahagarika umutima. Muri urwo rwobo rw'umwijima havuyemo ubuhamya yavuze asamba, bwuzuye kwizera gukomeye cyane n'ubutwari bwakomeje imitima y'abera n'abishwe babahora Yesu mu myaka ingoma nyinshi zakurikiranye. Amagambo ye asobanura neza amaherezo y'uko kwezwa dufite muri izo mpapuro avuga ngo: “Kuko

jjeweho maze kumera nk'ibisukwa ku gicaniro; igihe cyo kugenda kwanjye gisohoye. Narwanye intambara nziza, narangije urugendo, narinze ibyo kwizera. Ibisigaye mbikiwe ikamba ryo gukiranuka, iry'Umwami wacu, Umucamanza utabera, azampa kuri urya muni; nyamara si jye jyenyine, ahubwo n'abakunze kuzaboneka kwe bose." 2 Timoteyo 4:6-8.

[81] **IGICE CYA 7: IMANA IGUFITIYE UMURIMO UKWIRIYE GUKORA**

Ntabwo umurimo w’Imana ubasha kurangira muri iyi si abagabo n’abagore b’Abakristo bo mu itorero ryacu bararisubizamo intege ngo bakorane umwete bashyize hamwe n’abagabura n’abakozi bo mu itorero. <sup>1</sup>

Amagambo avuga ngo: “Mujye mu bihugu byose, mwigishe abaremwe bese ubutumwa bwiza” (Mariko 16:15) arabwirwa umuyobohe wa Kristo wese. Abategetswe gukora ibihwanye n’imibereho ya Kristo bategetswe gukorera guhesha bagenzi babo agakiza. Wa mutima yari afite wo kwifuza gukiza abazimiye ukwiriye kugaragara muri bo. Bose ntibashobora gukora kimwe, ariko hariho ahantu n’umurimo wo gukorwa na bese. Abasukiwe ku migisha y’Imana bese bakwiriye kwemera gukora umurimo muri iki gihe; impano yabo yose ikwiriye gukoresherezwa gukuza amajyambere y’ubwami bw’Imana. <sup>2</sup>

Kubwiriza ni umugabane mutoya w’umurimo ukwiriye gukorerwa guhesha abantu agakiza. Umwuka w’Imana yemeza abanyabyaha iby’ukuri, maze akabashyira mu maboko y’itorero. Abagabura bashobora gukora umurimo wabo, ariko ntabwo bashobora gusohozwa umurimo ukwiriye gukorwa n’itorero. Imana ihatira itorero ryayo kugaburira abakiri bato mu byo kwizera n’imirimo; kubasanga bitari ukuzimuranya na bo ahubwo ari kubwo gusenga, no kubavugisha amagambo “ameze nk’imbuto z’izahabu mu ishusho y’ifeza.” <sup>3</sup>

[82] Imana yahamagaye itorero ryayo muri iki gihe nk’uko yahamagaye Abisirayeli ba kera, kugira ngo bahagarare ari umucyo w’isi. Imbaraga ikomeye y’ukuri n’ubutumwa bwa marayika wa mbere n’uwa kabiri n’uwa gatatu, ni byo yabavaninishije mu yandi madini no mu isi maze irabeza kugira ngo bayibe hafi. Yabagize abo kurinda amategeko yayo maze ibashinga ukuri gukomeye k’ubuhanuzi bw’iki gihe nk’uko yashinze Abasirayeli ba kera amategeko yera. Ibi ni ibyiringiro byera bikwiriye kubwirwa abari mu isi.

Abamarayika batatu bo mu Byahishuwe 14 bashushanya abantu bemera umucyo w’ubutumwa bw’Imana kandi bagenda ari abakozi bayo baburira isi yose. Kristo abwira abayoke be, ati: “Muri umucyo w’isi.” (Matayo 5:14). Umuntu wese wemera Yesu; umusaraba w’i Kaluvari uramubwira uti : “Dore agaciro k’umuntu.” “Mujye mu bihugu byose mwigishe abaremwe bese ubutumwe bwiza.” (Mariko 16:15). Nta gikwiriye kwemererwa gukoma mu nkokora uwo murimo. Ni umurimo w’ingenzi rwose uzamara igihe: ukwiriye gukorwa ibihe byose; urukundo Yesu yagaragarije ko akunda ubugingo bw’abantu mu gitambo yatambiye kubacungura, ni rwo ruzayobora abayobohe be. <sup>4</sup>

Yemwe, Kristo yemera anezerewe rwose umurimo w’umuntu umwiyeguriye! Atera umuntu gusabana n’Imana, kugira ngo abashe kumenyesha ab’isi ibanga ry’umkundo rwatumye yambara umubiri nk’umuntu. Mwuzuze mu isi ubutumwa bw’ukuri kwe, mubuganire, mubusabe, muburirimbe, kandi mukomeze mujye mu bihugu bya kure. <sup>5</sup>

<sup>1</sup>9T 117;

<sup>2</sup>8T 16;

<sup>3</sup>4T 69;

<sup>4</sup>5T 455, 456;

<sup>5</sup>9T 30

**Abayoboke nyakuri ba Kristo bazamubera abahamya**

Iyaba umuntu wese wo muri mwe yari intumwa nzima. ubutumwa bugenewe iki gihe bwakwamamazwa vuba mu bihugu byose; bukabwirwa abantu bose n'amahanga n'indimi. <sup>6</sup>

Abashaka kwinjira mu rurembo rw'Imana bese bakwiriye gushyira Kristo imbere mu migenzereze yabo yo mu isi. icyo kibagira intumwa za Kristo, n'abahamya be. Bakwiriye kujyana ubuhamya bwumvikana bushikamye bwo kurwanya imigenzo mibi yose, bwereka abanyabyaha Umwana w'Intama w'Imana, ukuraho ibyaha by'abari mu isi. Abamwakira bese abaha ububasha bwo kuba abana b'Imana. Kubyarwa ubwa kabiri ni yo nzira nsa ibasha kutwinjiza mu rurembo rw'Imana. Iyo nzira ni ntoya, n'irembo twinjiriramo ni rito, ariko muri ryo ni ho dukwiriye kuyobora abagabo n'abagore n'abana, tukabigisha yuko bakwiriye kugira umutima mushya n'umwuka mushya kugira ngo babone gukizwa. Ingeso za kera z'akarande zikwiriye gutsindwa. Iby'umutima wifuza bya kamere bikwiriye guhinduka. Ibinyoma byose, n'uburiganya bwose, no kuvuga ibibi kose bikwiriye kurekwa. Imibereho mishya, itera abagabo n'abagore gusa na Kristo ni yo ikwiriye kutubamo. <sup>7</sup>

[83]

Bene Data na barumuna banjye, mbese mwifuzaga guca ingoyi zibakagiye? Mbese ntimwakunda kubyuka mukava mu bunebwe buhwanye n'ibitotsi by'urupfu? Nimujye gukora mwumva mubikunze cyangwa mutabikunze. Umuntu wese ahirimbaniye kuzanira Yesu abantu kandi abamenyeshe ukuri. Muri icyo mirimo ni ho muzabonera ikibakangura n'imbaraga bizababyutsa kandi bibatere imbaraga. Nimukoresha imbaraga y'Umwuka bizatuma mumshaho gukomera, kugira ngo mukorere agakiza kanyu ubwanyu mukuza amajyambere arushijeho kuba meza. Gutinya urupfu biri ku bantu benshi bavugaga ko ari Abakristo. Nimugire umwete wo kubakangura. Mubaburire muhendahende, muteshe. Musabe kugira ngo urukundo rw'Imana rw'ibambe rushyushye kandi rworoshye kamere zabo zagose n'ubutita. Nubwo bakwanga kumva, imirimo yanyu ntizazimira. Nimushishikarira guhesha abandi umugisha, namwe muzawuhabwa. <sup>8</sup>

Ntihakagire n'umwe wiyumvamo yuko atabasha kugira icyo akora mu murimo w'Umwami ku mpamvu z'uko atize. Imana igufitiye umurimo. Yahaye umuntu wese umurimo yakora. Mushobora kwirondorera mu byanditswe ubwanyu. "Guhishurirwa amagambo yawe kuzana umucyo, guha abaswa ubwenge." Mushobora gusabira umurimo. Amasengesho aturuka mu mutima ukiranuka asenganywe kwizera, azumvikana mu ijuru. Kandi mukwiriye gukora nk'uko mushoboye. <sup>9</sup>

Abo mu ijuru bategereje gufatanya n'imbaraga z'abantu, kugira ngo bahishurire abo mu isi icyo abantu bashobora kuba cyo, n'icyo bashobora kugeraho mu byo gukiza abantu bagiye kurimbuka.

Kristo aduhamagarira gukorera abantu ibihumbi byinshi barimbukira mu byaha byabo twihanganye, batataniye mu bihugu byose, bameze nk'ubwato bumenekeye ku nkengero yo mu butayu. Abasangira ubwiza bwa Kristo bakwiriye no gusangira umurimo we, bagafasha abafite intege nke, abagushije ishyano n'abacogoye mu mutima. <sup>10</sup>

[84]

Umwizera wese akwiriye gukunda itorero amaramaje mu mutima. Mbere ya byose akwiriye kuzirikana icyariteza imbere, kandi keretse yiyumvamo inshingano ikomoka ku

<sup>6</sup>6T438;<sup>7</sup>23;<sup>8</sup>5T387;<sup>9</sup>6T433;<sup>10</sup>9T 30, 31;

Mana imusaba kwiyanga agakorera itorero, ryo ubwaryo rishobora gukora neza cyane ritamufite. Abantu bose bakwiriye gukoresha imbaraga zabo bakagira icyo bakora cyo mu murimo w’Imana. Hariho abakoresha amafaranga menshi bagura ibinezeza bitagira umumaro; banezeza irari ryabo, ariko bakumva ko ari umutwari uremereye gutanga amafaranga yo gushyigikira itorero. Bemera kwakira ibyiza n’inyungu bikomoka mu mirimo yaryo ariko bagakunda ko abandi ari bo bishyura iby’itorero ryakoresheje. <sup>11</sup>

Itorero rya Kristo ribasha kugereranywa neza n’urugamba rw’ingabo z’abasirikari. Imibereho y’abasirikari ni yo gukora cyane, no kuruha, n’akaga. Impande zose hari abanzi barekereje bayoborwa n’umwami ufite imbaraga z’umwiji, utagira ubwo ahunikira kandi ntagire ubwo ava mu byimbo bye. Igihe cyose Umukristo atagize umurinda, uwo mwanzi w’umunyambaraga cyane aherako amuterana imbaraga vuba. Abakristo bo mu itorero nibatagira umuhati kandi ngo bitonde bazatsindwa n’uburiganya bwe.

Byamera bite, igice kimwe cy’abasirikari babaye abanyabute cyangwa bakisinzi kandi hatanzwe itegeko ryo kujya ku munimo wabo? Amaherezo yaba gutsindwa, kugirwa imbata cyangwa gupfa. Mbese abahungu ngo badasumirwa n’umwanzi nibo batekerezwaho ko bahabwa ingororano? Reka da; baeirwa urubanza rwo gupfa vuba. Kandi iyo itorero rya Kristo ryigize irinenganenzi cyangwa rigakiranyirwa, haboneka ayandi maherezo arushijeho gukomera. Mbega uko byarushaho kuba bibi abasirikiye bo mu rugamba rwa Gikristo bisinziriye; hagirwa majyambere ki yo kurwanya ab’isi bategekwa n’umwami w’umwiji? Abihagararira inyuma ntacyo bitayeho ku munsu w’urugamba, bagasa n’aho nta nyungu babibonamo kandi bakumva ko urwo rugamba rutabareba, byaba byiza bisubiyeho cyangwa bakava mu basirikari bagomba kurwana. <sup>12</sup>

[85]

### Umwanya w’umuntu wese wo mu muiyango

Abagore kimwe n’abagabo bashobora gukora umurimo wo guhishura ukuri aho ibyo ari ngombwa kandi kukamenyeshwa abantu. Bashobora gukora uruhari rwabo mu murimo muri iki gihe cy’akaga, kandi Uwitwari azakorera muri bo. Niba baracengewe no kumenya ko bagomba kubahiriza inshingano zabo, kandi bagakora bayobowe n’Umwuka w’Imana, bazahabwa ububasha bwo kwifata nk’uko bikwiriye muri icyo gihe. Umukiza azarabagiranishiriza kuri abo bagore bitanze umucyo wo mu maso he, kandi ibyo bizabaha imbaraga iruta iy’abantu. Bashobora gukora mu ngo umurimo abagabo badashobora gukora, umurimo ufasha umutima n’ibitekerezo by’abantu. Bashobora kwegera imitima y’abantu abagabo badashobora kugeraho. Umurimo wabo urakenewe. Abagore b’abanyabwenge kandi bicisha bugufi bashobora gukora umurimo mwiza wo gusobanurira abantu ukuri mu ngo zabo. Ijambo ry’Imana ryasobanuwe rityo rizaba nk’igitubura, kandi kubw’imbaraga zaryo ingo zizihana. <sup>13</sup>

Bose bashobora kugira icyo bakora. Bamwe bagira umwete wo gushaka ibyo bikirisha, bakavuga bati: “Inshingano zanjye n’abana banjye, binsaba igihe cyanjye n’ubutunzi bwanjye.” Babyeyi, abana banyu bakwiriye kubabera ukuboko kw’iburyo bityo ububasha n’ubushobozi bwanyu bwo gukorera Shobuja bukiyongera. Abana ni bato bo mu muryango w’Uwitwari. Bakwiriye gufashwa kwiyegurira Imana kuko ari abayo bitewe nuko yabaremye kandi ikabacungura. Bakwiriye kwigishwa yuko imbaraga zabo zose z’umubiri n’iz’ubwenge n’iz’umutima ari ize. Bakwiriye gutozwa gukora imirimo

<sup>11</sup> 41:18;

<sup>12</sup> 5T:394;

<sup>13</sup> 9T:128, 129;



inyuranye itarangwa n'inarijye. Ntugakundire abana bawe kuba inkomyi. Abana bakwiriye gufatanya nawe imitwari y'iby'umwuka n'iy'iby'umubiri. Iyo bafashije abandi bibongerera umunezero kandi bakaba bagize akamaro. <sup>14</sup>

Umurimo wacu dukorera Kristo ukwiriye gutangirira mu miryango imuhira. Kwigisha abasore gukwiriye kuba gahunda inyuranye nk'uko kwari kumeze mu gihe cyashize. Imibereho yabo myiza isaba ko bakorerwa byinshi biruta ibyakorwaga. Nta murimo wo kubwiriza ubutumwa waba ingenzi kuruta uyu. Ababyeyi bakwiriye gukurikiza amategeko no kuba intangarugero bityo abana bakabigiraho kwitangira abatarihana. Abana bakwiriye gutozwa kugirira impuhwe abasaza n'abafite imibabaro no kugerageza korohera abakene n'abashavuye imibabaro yabo. Bakwiriye kwigishwa kuba abanyamwete mu byo gukora umurimo wo kubwiriza ubutumwa; kandi guhera mu bwana, kwiyanga no kwitangira abandi n'iterambere ry'umurimo wa Kristo bikwiriye kuba ari byo byibandwaho, kugira ngo babashe kuba abakozi bakorana n'Imana. <sup>15</sup>

[86]

### Ubuhamya butangwa no kwimukira mu turere dushya

Si umugambi w'Imana yuko ubwoko bwayo butura hamwe mu mijyi minini. Abigishwa ba Kristo ni bo ntumwa ze mu isi, kandi Imana igambirira yuko batatanira mu gihugu hose, mu mijyi mito n'iminini, no mu midugudu, bakamera nk'imuri mu mwijima wo mu isi. Bakwiriye kubera Imana ababwirizabutumwa, bagahamisha kwizera kwabo n'imirimo yuko kuza k'Umukiza kwegereje.

Abakristo b'abakorerabushake bo mu matorero yacu bashobora gukora umurimo bakawugeza ku musozo nubwo ubu batari batangira. Nta muntu n'umwe ukwiriye kwimukira ahantu hashya ku mpamvu yo gushaka inyungu y'isi gusa, ahubwo aho bishoboka gutura, imiryango ishikamye mu kuri, waba umwe cyangwa ibiri, ikwiriye kuhajya maze bakahabwiriza ubutumwa. Bakwiriye gukunda abantu, bakiyumvamo ko bakwiriye kugira icyo babakorerwa, kandi bakiga uburyo babazana mu kuri. Bashobora gukwiza hose ibitabo byacu, bagateraniriza amataraniro iwabo, bakamenyana n'abaturanyi babo, kandi bakabararikira kuza muri ayo materaniro. Uko ni ko umucyo wabo ushobora kumurikira mu mirimo myiza.

Abakozi nibahagarare mu Mana bonyine, barira, basenga, bakorerwa guhesha bagenzi babo agakiza. Mwibuke yuko musiganwa, muhanira guhabwa ikamba rihoraho. Mu gihe abantu benshi bakunze guhimbazwa n'abantu kuruta gushimisha Imana, mwebweho nimukore mwicisha bugufi. Mwige kwimenyereza kwizera mujyana abaturanyi banyu imbere y'intebe y'ubuntu kandi musabe Imana gukabakaba ku mitima yabo. Muri ubwo buryo ni ho umurimo w'ingirakamaro uzabasha gukorwa. Abantu bamwe batabasha kumva umugabura cyangwa ubwiriririsha ibitabo bashobora kugerwaho. Kandi abakora ahantu hashya muri ubwo buryo baziga uburyo bwiza cyane bwo kwegera abantu kandi bashobora gukingurira abandi bakozi inzira. <sup>16</sup>

[87]

Mujye musura abaturanyi banyu kandi mubereke yuko munejewe nuko bahabwa agakiza. Nimukangurire imbaraga y'umwuka yose gukora. Mugire abo musura kuko iherezo rya byose riri bugufi. Umwami Yesu Kristo azakingura urugi rw'imitima yabo kandi azabamenyeshya ibyiza bidashira.

Nubwo abantu b'Imana baba bakora imirimo yabo ya buri muni, bashobora kuyobora abandi kuri Kristo, kandi mu gihe bazaba bakora ibyo bazagira ibyiringiro by'agaciro

<sup>14</sup>7T 63;

<sup>15</sup>6T429;

<sup>16</sup>4T 244, 245;

kenshi yuko Umukiza abari hafi cyane. Ntibakwiriye gutekereza yuko Imana yabaretse ngo batege amakiriro ku ntege nke zabo. Kristo azabaha amagambo yo kuvuga avugurura kandi agakomeza ndetse agatera imbaraga abakene, n'abarushye bari mu mwijima. Nibamenya yuko isezerano ry'Umucunguzi risohozwa, kwizera kwabo kuzakomezwa. Ntibazabera abandi umugisha gusa, ahubwo umurimo bakorera Kristo ubazanira umugisha ubwabo. <sup>17</sup>

Umurimo ukomeye ushobora gukorwa abantu bigishijwe Bibiliya nk'uko iri. Mujye mujyana Ijambo ry'Imana ku muryango w'inzu y'umuntu wese, musobanurire abantu ubutumwa bwiza buyikubiyemo mudaciye iruhande, mwongere mubwire bose itegeko rivuga ngo: "Murondore mu Byanditswe." (Yohana 3:39). Mubahugure, bamurikirwe maze bakire uwo mucyo wose w'agaciro gakomeye cyane, bityo bahagarare badatinya. <sup>18</sup>

[88] Mu Bakristo bo mu matorero yacu hakwiriye gukorwamo umurimo wo gutanga ibyigisho bya Bibiliya no gukwiza hose ibitabo. Umuntu ashobora kugira amatwara ya Gikristo abonye gusa ko ari amahirwe kwitangira kuvuga ukuri no gushyigikira umurimo w'Imana. Dukwiriye kubiba ku nkengero z'amazi yose, tukaguma mu rukundo rw'Imana, tugakora hakiri ku manywa, tugakoresha ibyo Imana yaduhaye gukora umurimo wose duhawe. icyo amaboko yacu akoze cyose, dukwiriye kugikora neza; kwitanga uko ari ko kose dusabwe kugira tukabikora tunezerewe. Nitubiba ku nkengero z'amazi yose ni ho tuzamenya yuko "ubiba nyinshi, azasarura byinshi." 2 Abakorinto 9:6. <sup>19</sup>

### Kugaragaza idini mu bikorwa

Tudakoreye Umwami wacu mu kuri, kwizera kwacu aba ari ibinyoma. Ubukristo bugaragazwa no gukora mu kuri buhwitura abapfiriye mu bicumuro n'ibyaha. Abakristo basenga, bicisha bugufi, kandi bizera, berekanisha imirimo yabo yuko icyo bifuzwa cyane ari ukumenyekanisha ukuri gukiza ari ko kuzagerageza abantu bose, bazasarurira Umwami wacu umusaruro mwinshi w'abantu.

Nta rwitwazo ruriho rwatuma kwizera kw'amatorero yacu kuba guke cyane kandi kugahwekera. "Nimuhindukirire igihome, mwa mbohe zifite ibyiringiro mwe." (Zekariya 9:12). Muri Kristo hari imbaraga zacu. Ni we Murengezi wacu kuri Data wa twese. Atuma intumwa ze mu mugabane wose w'aho ategeka kugira ngo zibwire ubwoko bwe icyo ashaka. Agendagenda hagati y'amatorero ye. Yifuza kweza, kuyobora neza, no gutunganya abayoboke be. Imbaraga y'abamwizera by'ukuri izaba impumuro itanga ubugingo mu isi. Akomereza inyenyeri mu kuboko kwe kw'iburyo, kandi muri abo ni mo ashaka kumurikishiriza umucyo we abari mu isi. Bityo yifuza gutegurira ubwoko bwe kuzakora umurimo wera mu itorero ryo mu ijuru. Yaduhaye umurimo ukomeye tugomba gukora. Nimutyo tuwukorane ubwitonzi kandi tutizigamye.

Kugira ngo imirimo itari imwe yo kubwiriza ubutumwa igere aho iri ubu, byabaye ngombwa ko abantu biyanga, baritanga, baratwarana kandi barasenga cyane. Hari akaga kuri bamwe bagera mu murimo bakadamarara bagakora nabi, bakumva ko atari ngombwa muri iki gihe kwitanga cyane no kugira umwete, uwo murimo ukomeye kandi uruhije; nk'uko abayobozi bavugwa muri ubu butumwa bakoze; ngo ibihe byarahindutse; kandi ngo ubwo umurimo w'Imana wungutse uburyo bwo kuwukora, si ngombwa kwibabaza no kwihaharika nk'uko benshi babihamagariwe umurimo ugutangira.

[89] Ariko iyaba muri iki gihe hariho umwete no kwitanga mu murimo nk'uko byariho

<sup>17</sup>9T 38,39;

<sup>18</sup>5T 388;

<sup>19</sup>9T 127;

ugitangira, twabashije kubona umurimo ukorwa incuro ijana kuruta uko ukorwa ubu. <sup>20</sup>

Ibyo duhamya ni iby'icyubahiro. Twebwe Abadiventisiti twubahiriza Isabato duhamya yuko dukurikiza amategeko y'Imana yose kandi dutegereje kuza k'Umucunguzi wacu. Ubutumwa bukomeye cyane bw'imbuhi bwahawe abakiranutsi b'Imana bakeya. Dukwiriye kugaragarisha amagambo n'imirimo yacu yuko dusobanukiwe n'inshingano ikomeye twahawe. Umucyo wacu ukwiriye kurabagirana cyane bituma abandi bashobora kureba yuko duhimbariza Data wa twese mu mibereho yacu ya buri muni; yuko dusabanye n'abo mu ijuru kandi yuko turi abaraganwa na Yesu Kristo, yuko igihe azatunguka afite imbaraga n'ubwiza bwinshi, tuzasa na we. <sup>21</sup>

---

<sup>20</sup>6T 417-419;

<sup>21</sup>4T 16.

## IGICE CYA 8: NDI HANO, MWAMI NTUMA

Imperuka iri hafi, izadutungura nk’umujura rwihishwa kandi mu buryo butagaragara, nk’uko umujura aza yomboka nijoro. Ndasaba Uwiteka kuduha kutazasinzira ukundi nk’uko abandi bagenza, ngo ahubwo tuzabe turi maso, kandi twirinde ibisindisha. Ukuri kugiye gutsinda nk’uko Yesu yatsinze bidatinze, kandi abahitamo kuba abakozi bakorana n’Imana bose, na bo iyo ntsinzi izaba iyabo. Igihe ni kigufi; ijoro rigiye kuza bidatinze, kandi nta we ushobora gukora. Nimureke abishimira mu mucyo w’ukuri kuriho ubu bashishikarire bwangu kumenyesha abandi uko kuri. Uwiteka arabaza ati: “Ndatuma nde?” Abashaka kwitangira ukuri ni bo bakwiriye gusubiza ubu bati: “Ndi hano Mwami; ntuma.”

Twakoze umurimo mutoya rwose Imana yaduhaye wo kubwiriza ubutumwa mu baturanyi bacu n’ncuti. Muri buri muji wo mu gihugu cyacu hari abantu batazi ukuri. Kandi mu bihugu bigari byo hakurya y’inyanja hari ahantu henshi hashya dukwiriye guhinga ubutaka bwaho tugatera imbuto. <sup>1</sup>

Twegereye cyane igihe cy’amakuba, kandi ubwihebe tutigeze turota buri imbere yacu. Imbaraga yo mu isi iratera abantu kurwanya Imana. Abaturage bo mu isi bariho barahinduka vuba cyane nk’abo mu minsi ya Nowa barimbuwe n’umwuzure, nk’abaturage b’i Sodom, barimbuwe n’umuriro uvuye mu ijuru. Imbaraga za Satani ziriho zirakorera kurangaza abantu, ibitekerezo byabo bikava ku byiza by’ijuru bitazashira. Umwanzi yakoze gahunda zihuje n’umugambi we. Imirimo y’ab’isi, imikino, imideri mishya; ibyo byamaze gutwara ubwenge bw’abagabo n’abagore. Ibiganiro no gusoma ibitagira icyo byungura byonona ubwenge. Mu nzira ngari ijyana abantu ku kurimbuka kw’iteka harimo umurongo muremure w’abantu bayigendamo. Isi yuzuye urugomo, n’ivutu ry’ibinezeza byayo, n’ibiganiro bibi n’ubusinzi, ibyo byose birahindura itorerero. Amategeko y’Imana ari yo rugero rw’Imana rwo gukiranuka, bavuga yuko nta cyo amaze. <sup>2</sup>

Mbese dukwiriye gutegereza ko ubuhanuzi bw’imperuka busohora tutaragira icyo tubuvugaho? Noneho se amagambo yacu azaba akimaze iki? Tuzategereza se tugeze igihe urubanza rw’Imana ruzagera ku muntu ucumura tutaramubwira icyo agomba gukora? Kwizera Ijambo ry’Imana kwacu kuri hehe? Mbese dukwiriye kubona ibyahanuwe biba tutarizera icyo Imana yavuze? Umucyo ugaragara neza watugezeho, utwerekaga yuko umunsi ukomeye w’Umwami uri hafi, “ndetse ku rugi.” Nimutyo dusome kandi dusobanukirwe. <sup>3</sup>

### Italanto yawe irakenewe

Uwiteka afitiye umuntu wese umwanya mu nama ye ikomeye, italanto zidakenewe ntizatanzwe. Reka tuvuge ko italanto ari ntoya. Imana iyifitiye umwanya, kandi iyo talanto imwe nikoresha neza, izakora wa murimo nyine Imana yagambiriye ko ikwiriye gukora. Italanto z’umuhinzi wicisha bugufi zikenewe mu byo gukora umurimo wo mu

<sup>1</sup>Uko Abagabura n’Abakozi bo mu Itorero Bihanangirizwa:

<sup>2</sup>9T 42, 43;

<sup>3</sup>9T 20;

rugo rumwe ujya mu rundi, kandi ishobora gusohoza byinshi muri uyu murimo kuruta impano z'ubwenge. <sup>4</sup>

Abantu nibakoresha imbaraga zabo nk'uko Imana ibayobora, italanto zabo zizagwira, ubwenge bwabo buzaba bwinshi, kandi bazagira ubwenge bwo mu ijuru nibashaka gukiza abazimiye. Ariko mu gihe Abakristo bo mu itorerero ari abanyakizizi kandi birengagiza inshingano yabo Imana yabahaye yo guhura n'abandi, babasha bate gutega guhabwa ubutunzi bwo mu ijuru? Mu itorerero, iyo Abakristo batiyumvamo umutwaro wo kumurikira abari mu mwijima, ntibagirire abandi ubuntu ngo banabigishe, baba abanyabwenge buke, bagaheba umunezero w'ubutunzi bw'ibyiza byo mu ijuru; maze bakananirwa kubyibonera ubwabo, bakananirwa kumenya akamaro ko kubibwira abandi.

Tubona amatorero manini ateraniye ahantu hamwe. Abakristo bayo bamenya ukuri, kandi benshi banyurwa no kumva amagambo y'ubugingo ntibashake ko umucyo ubarasiramo. Biyumvamo inshingano ntoya yo gutuma umurimo ujya mbere, bakagira ubwuzu buke bwo guhesha abandi agakiza. Buzuye ishyaka ry'ibintu byo mu isi ariko ntibakorera idini yabo. Baravuga bati: "Idini ni idini, kandi umurimo ni umurimo." Batekereza yuko kimwe kiri ukwacyo, maze bakavuga bati: "Reka bitandukane." [92]

Kubwo kwirengagiza amahirwe babona yo kuba bagira icyo bakora no gukoresha nabi ubuntu bagirirwa, abizera b'iryo torero ntibakurira "mu buntu no kumenya Umwami wacu n'Umukiza." (2 Petero 3: 18). Ni cyo gituma bagira intege nke mu kwizera, bakagira ubumenyi buke, bakaba abana mu bibabaho. Ntibashoye imizi ngo babe bashikamye mu kuri. Nibakomeza kumera batyo, ubushukanyi bwinshi bwo mu minsi y'imperuka buzabatwara, kuko batazabasha kureba iby'umwuka ngo barobanure ukuri mu binyoma. <sup>5</sup>

### Imana yifuza gutanga impano y'Umwuka Wera

Abakozi b'abahanga nibashishikarira kubwiriza ubutumwa mu mijyi n'imidugudu aho abacu batuye, abizera muri ako karere bazaba basigaranye inshingano ikomeye cyane yo gukora uko bashoboye kose kugira ngo bafungurire Uwitwaga inzira akore. Bakwiriye kurondora imitima yabo basenga, kandi bagatunganyiriza Umwami n'inzira nyabagendwa bayikoresheje gukuraho icyaha cyose kibasha kubazitira ngo badafatanyaga n'Imana n'abo bafatanyije kwizera.

Mu iyerekwaga rya nijoro, neretswe ibyerekeye ivugururwa rikomeye mu bwoko bw'Imana. Benshi bahimbazaga Imana. Abarwayi barakijijwe, ibindi bitangaza byarakozwe. Umwuka wo gusabira abantu waragaragaye nk'uko wabonetse mbere y'umunsi ukomeye wa Pentekote. Habonetse abantu amagana n'ibihumbi basuraga ingo kandi bakabumburira abantu Ijambo ry'Imana. Abantu bemejwe n'imbaraga y'Umwuka Wera, kandi umutima wo kwihana by'ukuri waragaragaye. Inzugi zakinguwe impande zose kugira ngo ukuri kwamamazwe. Isi yasaga n'imurikiwe n'imbaraga yo mu ijuru. Imigisha ikomeye yahawe ubwoko bw'Imana bw'abanyakuri kandi bicisha bugufi. Numvise amajwi yo gushima no guhimbaza, kandi byabaye nk'aho hariho ivugurura rimeze nk'iryo twabonye mu mwaka 1844. <sup>6</sup>

Imana yifuza gutera ubwoko bwayo imbaraga ibikoresheje impano y'Umwuka Wera, ikababwiriza ubwa kabiri mu rukundo rwayo. Nta cyatuma Umwuka abura mu itorerero. Yesu amaze kujya mu ijuru, Umwuka Wera yamanukiye abigishwa bari bamutegereje, basengaga bizeraga buzuye kandi bafite imbaraga yageraga ku mutima wose. Mu [93]

<sup>4</sup>9f 37, 38;

<sup>5</sup>6T 424,425;

<sup>6</sup>9T 125, 126;

gihe kizaza, isi izamurikirwa n'ubwiza bw'Imana. Ubwenge bukomoka mu ijuru bukwiriye kugera mu isi bumenyekanishijwe n'abejwe mu kuri. Isi ikwiriye kuzengurukwa n'ubuntu. Umwuka Wera akwiriye gukora ku mitima y'abantu agafata ibintu by'Imana akabyereka abantu. <sup>7</sup>

Uwiteka yemera gukorera umurimo ukomeye abamwizera by'ukuri bose. Abizera b'abakorerabushake nibahaguruka bagakora uko bashoboye, bakajya ku rugamba birwanaho, umuntu wese akareba ibyo yageraho mu gukiriza Yesu imitima, tuzabona benshi bacika Satani bahagarare muni y'ibindera rya Kristo. Abantu bacu nibakurikiza umucyo baherewe muri aya magambo make yo kubigisha, ( Yohana 15:8) tuzabona rwose iby'agakiza k'Imana. Hazakurikiraho kuvugururwa gutangaje. Abanyabyaha bazihana, kandi benshi bazongerwa mu itorero. Imitima yacu nituyisabanya na Kristo, maze imibereho yacu igafatanywa n'umurimo we, Umwuka wamanukiye abagishwa ku muni wa Pentekote azatumanukira. <sup>8</sup>

### Akaga gaturuka ku gukererwa

Mu iyerekwa rya nijoro, neretswe ibintu bitangaje. Nabonye ikintu kimeze nk'umupira w'umurimo munini cyane ugwa hejuru y'amazu meza, urayarimbura ako kanya. Numva umuntu avuga ati: "Twari tuzi yuko Imana igiye gucira isi urubanza, ariko ntitwamenye yuko ruzaba vuba cyane." Abandi bavuga bababazwa cyane bati: "Mwari mubizi! Kuki se mutabitubwiye? Twe ntitwari tubizi." Impande zose numva amagambo amaze nk'ayo yo kugaya ko batabwiwe n'abo bari kumwe.

[94] Nkanguka mbabaye cyane. Ndongera ndasinzira, kandi nasaga n'uri mu nteko y'abantu nini. Umuntu umwe w'umutegetsi yavuganaga n'abo bantu aramburiye ikarita y'isi imbere yabo. Ababwira yuko iyo karita ishushanya uruzabibu rw'Imana, rukwiriye guhingwa. Ubwo umucyo wavaga mu ijuru wamurikiraga umuntu wese, umuntu wese yagombaga na we kumurikira abandi. Imuri zari gucanwa henshi kandi izo muri zari gukongeza n'izindi.

Aya magambo yongera kuvugwa ngo: "Muri umunyu w'isi; mbese umunyu nukayuka uzaryoshywa n'iki? Nta cyo uba ukimaze keretse kujugunywa hanze, abantu bakawukandagira. Muri umucyo w'isi: umudugudu wubatswe mu mpinga y'umusozi ntubasha kwihisha. Nta bakongeza itabaza ngo baritwikirize intonga ahubwo barishyira ku gitereko cyaryo, rikamurukira abari mu nzu bose. Abe ari ko umucyo wanyu ubonekera imbere y'abantu, kugira ngo babone imirimo yanyu myiza, bahereko bahimbaze So wo mu ijuru." Matayo 5:13-16.

Umunsi wose wije, urushaho kwigiza hafi imperuka. Mbese ni na ko utwigiza hafi y'Imana? Mbese duhora turi maso kandi dusenga? Abo duhorana uko bukeye n'uko bwije bakeneye ko tubafasha kandi ngo tubayobore. Bishoboka ko ibitekerezo byabo bitegereje ijamba twababwira maze Umwuka Wera akarishimangira mu mitima yabo nk'uko umufundi aboneza umusumari aho ashaka kuwutera. Bishoboka yuko ejo abo bantu bazaba bari aho tutazashobora rwose kongera kubageraho. None se icyo tumariye abo bantu dufatanyije urugendo ni iki? Umuhati tugira wo kubazanira Kristo ni uwuhe? <sup>9</sup>

Mu gihe abamarayika bagifashe imiyaga ine, dukwiriye gukoresha imbaraga zacu. Dukwiriye kuvuga ubutumwa bwacu nta kidutindije. Dukwiriye gutanga ubuhamya mu ijuru no muri iyi si yacyutse, yuko idini ryacu ari ukwizera n'imbaraga bitangwa na

<sup>7</sup>9T48;

<sup>8</sup>.

<sup>9</sup>.

Kristo n'ijambo rye ari ryo muhanuzi wavuye ku Mana. Imitima y'abantu iranagana ku minzani. Bashobora kuzaba abajya mu bwami bw'Imana cyangwa imbata z'ubutegetsi bubu bwa Satani. Bose bakwiriye kugira amahirwe yo kubona ibyiringiro beretswe mu butumwa bwiza; ariko se bakumva bate nta mubwiriza? Abantu bakeneye kuvugurura imico yabo, bagatunganya ingeso, kugira ngo bazabashye guhagarara imbere y'Imana. Hariho abantu bagiye kurimbuka bitewe n'amakosa ari mu bitekerezo abanyabwenge bo [95] muri iki gihe bafite, ibyo bitekerezo bikaba bigamije kurwanya ubutumwa bwiza. None se ni bande bagiye kwitangira burundu kuba abakozi bakorana n'Imana? <sup>10</sup>

Muri iki gihe hariho umugabane munini w'abari mu materaniro yacu bapfira mu bicumuro n'ibyaha. Baraza bakongera bakagenda nk'uko urugi rwizunguza ku mapata. Bamaze imyaka myinshi bumva neza ukuri gukomeye cyane, gukangura imitima, ariko ntibagushyira mu bikorwa. Ni cyo gituma barushaho gusubira inyuma ntibasobanukirwe n'agaciro k'uko kuri. Ubuhamya buteye ubwoba, bubagira inama yo kwisubiraho kandi bw'imbuzi ntibubakangurira kwihana. Amajwi meza anezeza cyane aturuka ku Mana, aririmbwa n'abantu bayobowe nayo, ari yo gutsindishirizwa kubwo kwizera no gukiranuka kwa Kristo, ntabatera kugira urukundo n'ishimwe. Nubwo umutunzi wo mu ijuru abereka amabuye y'igiciro cyinshi yo kwizera n'urukundo, nubwo abararikira kumuguraho "iza-habu yatunganirijwe mu ruganda," n'imyenda yera" kugira ngo bambare, n'umuti wo gusiga ku maso" kugira ngo babashe kureba, banangira imitima yabo ntibamwumvire, maze bakananirwa kugurana amatwara yabo yo kuba akazuyaze ngo bahabwe urukundo n'ishyaka. Bityo rero bibabera akamenyero bagahakana imbaraga iboneka mu kubaha Imana. Nibakomeza batyo, Imana izabanga. Barikura mu mubare w'abakwiriye kuba mu muryango wayo. <sup>11</sup>

Abizera bagize itorerero bakwiriye kuzirikana yuko kugira amazina mu bitabo by'itorero bitazabakiza. Bakwiriye kugaragaza ubwabo yuko bemewe n'Imana, ko ari abakozi batagira ipfunwe. Bakwiriye kubaka ingeso zabo uko bukeye n'uko bwije mu buryo buhwanye n'uko Imana ibayobora. Bakwiriye kuguma muri yo, bagahora gakorera ibyo gukiranuka muri yo. Ubwo ni bwo bazakura bakagera ku rugero rushyitse rw'igihagararo cy'abagabo n'abagore muri Kristo; turi Abakristo bashyitse, banezerewe, bashima, bayoborwa n'Imana mu mucyo ukomeza kurushaho kurabagirana. Niba ibyo atari byo bakora, bazaba mun ba bandi; amajwi yabo azumvikana umunsi umwe baboro- geshwa cyane [96] n'umubabaro bati: "Isarura rirangiye, igihe cy'impeshyi kirashize, kandi sinkijijwe! Kuki nakinishije agakiza kanjye, ngateza agahinda Umwuka w'imbabazi?" <sup>12</sup>

Bene Data na bashiki banjye mumaze igihe kirekire muvuga ko mwizera ukuri, ndababaza umuntu wese ku giti cye nti: « Mbese amatwara yawe ntanyuranya n'umucyo, n'uburenganzira, n'amahirwe Imana iguha? » icyo ni ikibazo gikomeye. Zuba ryo Gukiranuka yarasiye itorerero, none ni inshingano y'itorero ko rimurika. Umuntu wese afite amahirwe yo gutera imbere. Abahujwe na Kristo bazakurira mu buntu no mu kumenya Umwana w'Imana, bagere ku rugero rushyitse rw'igihagararo cy'abagabo n'abagore. Iyaba abavuga ko bizera ukuri bese barakoresheje imbaraga zabo zose n'imyanya yabo bakiga kandi bakakora, baba barakomereye muri Kristo. Nubwo baba bakora umurimo umeze ute, nubwo baba ari abahinzi, abakora ibyuma byigenza, abigisha, cyangwa abungeri, iyaba baritanze ku Mana burundu baba barabaye abakozi b'ingirakamaro bakorerera Shebuja wo mu ijuru. <sup>13</sup>

<sup>10</sup>.<sup>11</sup>.<sup>12</sup>.<sup>13</sup>.<sup>13</sup>6T425;

### Abakozi bakwiriye kwigisha abizera mu Itorero

Biragaragara yuko ibibwirizwa byose byabwirijwe bitatumye habaho itsinda rinini ry'abakozi bitanga ntibashyire inyungu zabo imbere. Ibyo bikwiriye kuzirikanwa kuko bifite ingaruka zikomeye. Dushobora kubura ubugingo buhoraho twari dutegereje. Amatorero arazongwa kuko Abakristo bananiwe gukoresha italanto zabo mu byo gukwiza umucyo. Icyigisho cyitondewe, kizamera nk'ibyigisho bivuye kuri Databuja, gikwiriye kwigishwa, kugira ngo bese bakoreshe umucyo wabo mu buryo bukwiye. Abahagarikiye itorero bakwiriye. gutoranya Abakristo bafite ubwenge maze bakabashinga imirimo, muri icyo gihe bakabigisha uburyo bwiza cyane bwo gukora no guhesha abandi umugisha. <sup>14</sup>

[97] Abakanishi, ababuranira abandi, abacuruzi, abanyamyuga yose; bariyigisha kugira ngo bamenye neza imirimo yabo. Mbese abayoboze ba Kristo, bakwiriye kuba abanyabwenge buke no mu gihe abitwa ko bamukorera batazi uburyo bamukorera? Umugambi wo kuzahabwa ubugingo buhoraho uruta indi migambi yose yo ku isi. Abantu bakwiriye kumenya kamere ya kimuntu kandi bakarondora ibitekerezo by'abantu kugira ngo bashobore kuyobora abandi kuri Yesu. Kugira ngo abantu bamenye uburyo bakwigisha abagabo n'abagore ku ngingo ikomeye yerekeye ukuri, hakenewe ibitekerezo byimbitse biherekejwe no gusengana umwete. <sup>15</sup>

Itorero rikimara guhangwa, umugabura akwiriye guha abizera barigize imirimo. Bazakenere kwigishwa uburyo bwo gukora neza. Umugabura akwiriye gutanga igihe cye kinini cyo kwigisha kuruta kubwiriza. Akwiriye kwigisha abantu uburyo bwo kwigisha abandi ubwenge bahawe. Mu gihe abihannye bakwiriye kwigishwa kubaza inama abamenyereye mu murimo cyane, bakwiriye kwigishwa kandi ko badakwiriye gushyira umugabura mu kigwi cy'Imana.

Gufashwa gukomeye cyane abantu bacu bashobora guhabwa, ni ukubigisha gukorera Imana, no kuba ari yo bategaho amakiriro, atari ku bagabura. Bakwiriye kwiga gukora nk'uko Kristo yakoraga. Bakwiriye gufatanyaga n'ingabo ze z'abakozi kandi bakwiriye kumukorera bakiranutse. <sup>16</sup>

Abigisha nibajye babayobora mu gufasha abantu, bityo n'abandi, kubera gufatanyaga na bo, bazabigiraho. Icyitegererezo kimwe gifite umumaro kuruta amategeko menshi. <sup>17</sup>

Abahagarikiye itorero mu by'umwuka bakwiriye gushyira inzira n'uburyo Umukristo wese wo mu itorero yabona umwanya wo kugira icyo akora mu murimo w'Imana. Ibyo ntabwo byakorwaga mu gihe cyashize. Ntabwo inama zo gukoresha italanto za bese mu murimo zakurikijwe neza. Hariho bakeya rwose basobanukirwa n'ibyangiritse kubw'izo mpamvu.

[98] Muri buri torero harimo italanto zibasha kuba umufasha ukomeye muri uyu murimo nizikoreshwa mu buryo butunganye. Hakwiriye kubaho inama iringaniye neza yo kugirwa abakozi ngo bajye mu matorero yacu yose, amanini n'amatoya, bigishe Abakristo uburyo bwo gukora bubaka itorero, kandi bakorera n'abatizera. Igikenewe ni ukwigishwa, n'ubwenge. Bose nibatunganirize imitima n'ubwenge byabo kuba abahanga ku byerekeye umurimo ukwiriye gukorwa muri iki gihe, biyemeze ko bashobora gukora icyo bagenewe.

Igikenewe muri iki gihe mu byo kubaka amatorero yacu ni umurimo mwiza ukorwa n'abakozi b'abanyabwenge wo kugenzura no gushyira mbere italanto mu itorero. Italanto ishobora kwigishinzwa gukora umurimo wa Databuja. Abazakora umurimo

<sup>14</sup>6T431;

<sup>15</sup>4T 67;

<sup>16</sup>7T 19,20;

<sup>17</sup>MH 149;



wo gusura amatorero bakwiriye kwigisha bene Data na barumuna banjye uburyo buk-wiriye bwo gukora umurimo wo kubwiriza ubutumwa. Hakwiriye kubaho n’umutwe w’abasore bigishwa na bo. Abasore n’inkumi bakwiriye kwigishwa kuba abakozi iwabo mu baturanyi babo no mu itorero. <sup>18</sup>

Abamarayika bo mu ijuru bamaze igihe kirekire bategereje abantu bakora ari bo Bakristo bo mu itorero kugira ngo bafatanye na bo umurimo ukomeye ukwiriye gukorwa. Barabategereje. Umurima ni munini cyane, inama yaruzuye rwose, kugira ngo umutima wose wejejwe ushyirwe mu murimo nk’igikoresho gifite imbaraga ivuye mu ijuru. <sup>19</sup>

Iyaba Abakristo bajyaga inama, bakitwara nk’umuntu umwe, bayobowe n’imbaraga imwe, bashaka gusohozwa umugambi umwe, babashije kunyeganyeza isi. <sup>20</sup>

Guhamagara ko mu “nzira nyabagendwa” gukwiriye kwamamazwa mu bantu bose bafite uruhare rugaragara mu murimo wo mu isi, no mu bigisha no mu bayobozi b’abantu. Abafite inshingano zikomeye ku bantu bose; abavuzi, abigisha, ababuranira abandi, n’abacamanza, abayobozi ba rubanda n’abacuruzi, bakwiriye guhabwa ubutumwa busobanutse kandi bwumvikana. “Kandi umuntu yatanga iki ngo acungure ubugingo bwe?” Mariko 8:36,37.

Tuganira kandi tukandika byinshi byerekeye ukuntu abakene batitaweho; mbese ntidukwiriye kwita no ku bakungu birengagijwe? Benshi bareba abantu ko ari abatagira ibyiringiro maze bagakora bike byo gufungura amaso y’abahumishijwe kandi bagaterwa agahinda na Satani, bakabarwa mu bazabura ubugingo bahoraho. Abatunzi ibihumbi byinshi bagiye mu bituro byabo bataburiwe kuko baciriwe urubanza bakanyurwaho nk’abatagira ibyiringiro. Ariko n’abantu bagaragara ko nta cyo bitayeho, neretswe yuko abenshi cyane bo muri icyo gice baremerewe ku mutima. Hariho abantu b’abakungu ibihumbi bicwa n’inzara yo kubura ibyokurya by’umwuka. Benshi mu mibereho yabo isanzwe bumva bifuzwa ikintu batagira. Bakeya bo muri bo bajya mu rusengero, kuko biyumvamo ko nta nyungu babona. Ibyigisho bumva ntibibakabakaba ku mutima. Mbese ku giti cyacu, ntacyo twabamarira?

[99]

Bamwe bazabaza bati: “Mbese ntitubasha kubageraho hakoreshejwe ibitabo?” Hariho benshi utabasha kugeraho muri ubwo buryo. Icyo bakeneye ni ukwigishwa umwe umwe. Mbese bakwiriye kurimbuka bataburiwe? Kera si ko byagendaga. Abagaragu b’Imana baratumwaga bakajya kubwira abanyacyubahiro yuko aho bashobora kubonera amahoro n’uburuhukiro ari mu Mwami Yesu Kristo gusa.

Umwami w’ijuru yazanywe mu isi yacu no gukiza abantu bazimiye kandi baguye. Umuhati yagize akora ntiyawugiriye ba rubanda rugufi gusa, ahubwo yawugiriye n’abafite imyanya y’icyubahiro. Yakoranaga umwete ashaka kubona uko ashyikira imitima y’abanyacyubahiro batari bazi Imana kandi batakomezaga amategeko yayo.

Yesu amaze kujya mu ijuru uwo murimo wakomeje gukorwa. Umutima wanjye wuzuramo impuhwe iyo nsomye uburyo Umwami yanejejwe na Koruneliyo. Koruneliyo yari umugabo w’umunyacyubahiro, umugaba w’ingabo z’Abaroma, ariko yagendaga akora cyane ibihwanye n’umucyo yakiriye. Uwitwaga yamwoherereje ubutumwa bw’umwihariko buvuye mu ijuru, kandi yoherereza Petero ubundi butumwa ngo ajye kumureba anamusobanurire. Bikwiriye kudutera ubutwari bukomeye mu murimo wacu tugatekereza iby’impuhwe n’urukundo rw’Imana yakunze abashaka kandi basaba guhabwa umucyo.

[100]

<sup>18</sup>Uko Abagabura n’Abakozi bo mu Itorero Bihanangirizwa

<sup>19</sup>9T 46, 47;

<sup>20</sup>9T 221;

Hariho benshi neretswe basa na Koruneliyo, abantu Imana yifuza guhuza n'itorero ryayo. Bagirira impuhwe abantu bakurikiza amategeko y'Uwiteka. Ariko imirunga ibaboheye ku by'isi irabakanangiye cyane. Ntibafite ubutwari bwatuma bifatanyaga n'abantu baciye bugufi. Dukwiriye guhaguruka mu buryo bw'umwihariko tugafasha abo bantu bakeneye ubufasha budasanze kubera inshingano zabo n'ibigerageze bahura na byo.

Nkurikije umucyo nahawe nzi yuko interuro ngo: "Uku ni ko Uwiteka avuga" ikwiriye kubwirwa abantu muri iki gihe bafite ububasha n'ubutegetsu mu isi. Ni ibisonga Imana yaragije ubutunzi bw'ingenzi. Nibemera guhamagara kw'Imana izabakoresha mu murimo wayo....

Hariho abantu, mu buryo bw'umwihariko, bashobora gufasha abantu bo mu rwego rwo hejuru. Abo bakwiriye gushakashaka Uwiteka uko bukeye n'uko bwije, bagahora biga uburyo bwo kugera kuri bene abo bantu, bitari ukumenyana byo hejuru gusa, ahubwo bakabakuruzanya umuhati wabo no kwizera kuzima, bakabagaragariza urukundo ruturutse ku mutima, bakita cyane ku kubamenyeshya ukuri nk'uko kuri mu Ijambo ry'Imana.<sup>21</sup>

---

<sup>21</sup>6T 78-81

Umurimo wacu wo gucapa ibitabo wahanzwe n'itegeko ry'Imana kandi uyoborwa no kurinda kwayo gukomeye. Wari wagenewe gusohoza umugambi waringanjwe. Abadiventisiti b'Umunsi wa Karindwi batorewe n'Imana kuba abantu b'umwihariko, batandukanye n'ab'isi. Imana ikoresheje imashini ikomeye y'ukuri, yabacukuye mu kirombe cy'iby'isi maze ibahuza na yo. Yabagize intumwa zayo kandi ibahamagarira kuyihagarira mu murimo uheruka w'agakiza. Niba hari ubutunzi bukomeye cyane bw'ukuri buruta ubundi bwose Imana yahaye abantu bafite ubugingo butarama, niba hari imiburo y'agakiza kandi iteye ubwoba Imana yoherereje abantu, ni bo yabihaye kugira ngo na bo babihe ab'isi; kandi amazu yacu y'icapiro ari mu bikoresho by'ingirakamaro bikomeye cyane bikoreshwa kurangiza uyu murimo.

Ibitabo byacu byoherezwa bivuye mu mazu yacu y'amacapiro bikwiriye gutegurira abantu gusanganira Imana. <sup>1</sup>

Niba hariho umurimo w'ingenzi uruta iyindi, ni uguha abantu ibitabo byacu, bityo tukabayobora ku gusoma Ibyanditswe Byera. Umurimo wo kubwiriza ubutumwa, ugizwe no kwerekana no kumenyekanisha ibitabo byacu mu ngo, kuganira, gufatanya na bo gusenga no kubasabira, ni umurimo mwiza kandi uzigisha abagabo n'abagore kuba abungeri beza. <sup>2</sup>

Kubwiririsha ubutumwa ibitabo byacu ni umugabane w'ingenzi kandi urushije indi yose kugira umumaro mu murimo wo kubwiriza ubutumwa. Ibitabo byacu bishobora kujya ahantu amateranirwo yacu atabasha guteranyirizwa. Bene aho hantu umubwiririshabutumwa ibitabo w'umukiranutsi ahabona umwanya w'umubwiriza ku ruhimbi. Kubw'umurimo wo kugurisha ibitabo ukuri gushyirwa abantu ibihumbi batari kuzabasha kubwumva na gato.

Ababwiririsha ibitabo bakwiriye kujya mu migabane itari imwe y'igihugu. Agaciro k'uyu murimo gahwanye rwose n'ak'umugabura mwiza. Umubwiriza ku ruhimbi n'igitabo, bombi barakenewe kugira ngo uyu murimo ukomeye dufite urangizwe. <sup>3</sup>

Imana yereje umurimo wo kubwiririsha ubutumwa ibitabo kwereka abantu umucyo ari mu bitabo byacu, kandi ababwiririsha ubutumwa ibitabo bakwiriye kwemezwa akamaro ko gushyira abari mu isi ibitabo bakeneye, mu buryo bwihuse nk'uko bishobotse kose, kugira ngo bahabwe ubumenyi mu by'umwuka binabaviremo umucyo. Uwo ni wa murimo Uwitwaga ashaka yuko ubwoko bwe bukora muri iki gihe. Abiyegurira Imana bese kugira ngo bakore umurimo wo kugurisha ibitabo baba bafasha gutanga ubutumwa buheruka bwo kuburira abari mu isi. Ntidushobora kumenya neza agaciro k'uyu murimo; kuko iyo hatabaho umuhati w'ubwiririsha ubutumwa ibitabo, benshi ntibari kumva imiburo. <sup>4</sup>

Ibitabo byacu bikwiriye kujya hose. Nibijye byandikwa mu ndimi nyinshi. Ubutumwa bwa marayika wa gatatu bukwiye kuvugwa muri ubu buryo kandi bukavugirwa no ku ruhimbi. Mwebwe abizera ukuri kw'iki gihe, nimukaguke. Ni inshingano yanyu gushaka uburyo bwose bushobotse mugafasha abasobanukiwe n'ukuri kukwamamaza. Umugabane

<sup>1</sup>7T 138, 139;

<sup>2</sup>4T 390;

<sup>3</sup>6T 313;

<sup>4</sup>.

w'amafaranga yaguzwe ibitabo byacu ukwiriye gukoresherezwaga kongera ibindi bitabo bizashobora guhumura impumyi no guhinga intabire yaraye y'umutima. <sup>5</sup>

[103] Nabwiwe yuko n'ahantu abantu bumva ubutumwa bw'umubwiriza ku ruhimbi, ubwiririsha ubutumwa ibitabo akwiriye gukomeza kuhakora umurimo we afatanije n'umugabura: kuko nubwo umugabura ashobora kuvuga ubutumwa akiranutse, abantu ntibashobora kubwibuka bwose. Ni cyo gituma igitabo ari ingenzi; ntikibakangurira ukuri ko muri iki gihe gusa, ahubwo gituma bashora imizi mu kuri kandi bagashobora kurwanya ibishuko bibatera gucumura. Inyandiko zicapwa ku mpapuro n'ibitabo ni uburyo Uwitaka yateguye kugira ngo abantu bahorane ukuri imbere yabo. Ibitabo bizakora umurimo ukomeye cyane kuruta uko wakorwa n'umugabura ukoresha amagambo gusa, mu byo kumurikira umutima no kuwukomeza. Izo ntumwa zitavugaga zigezwe mu ngo n'ababwiririsha ubutumwa mu buryo bwose; kuko nibasoma ibyo bitabo Umwuka Wera azinjira mu mitima yabo, nk'uko yinjira mu mitima y'abumva ijamba ribwirizwa. Umurimo nk'uwo ukorwa n'abamarayika wunganira ibitabo birimo ukuri nk'uko wunganira umugabura. <sup>6</sup>

Hakwiriye gukorwa imigambi ikoranywe ubwenge igamije gufasha abanyeshuri babikwiriye ngo bibonere amarezi mu kugurisha ibyo bitabo niba babishaka. Ababona amafaranga ahagije muri ubwo buryo yo kurahirira zimwe mu nyigisho zitangwa mu mashuri yacu bazunguka ubuhanga bw'agaciro kenshi cyane buzabafasha mu murimo wo kujya kubwiriza ubutumwa mu tundi turere butarageramo. <sup>7</sup>

Igihe Abakristo bo mu itorero ryacu bazamenya agaciro ko gukwiza hose ibitabo byacu, ni ho bazatanga umwanya uruseho wo gukora uwo murimo. <sup>8</sup>

Igihe cyose igihe cy'imbabazi kigikomeje, ubwiririsha ubutumwa ibitabo azaba afite amahirwe yo gukora. <sup>9</sup>

Bene Data na bashiki banjye, Uwitaka azanezerwa nimuhaguruka mubikuye ku mutima, mugashyigikira umurimo w'ibitabo mukoresheje amasegasho n'ubutumwa bwanyu. Mujye musenga mu gitondo na nimugoroba kugira ngo uwo murimo ubone umugisha w'Imana udafunguye. Ntimukagenzure ibyo abandi bakora kandi ntimukivovote. Ntimukaganye cyangwa ngo mwivovote; mwibuke yuko abamarayika bumva ayo magambo. Abantu bose bakwiriye kumenyeshwa yuko ayo macapiro yashyizweho n'Imana. Abatesha ayo macapiro agaciro bashyize imbere inyungu zabo bazisobanura imbere y'Imana. Imana iteganya yuko ikintu cyose gifatanye isano n'umurimo wayo gifatwa nk'icyerejwe Uwitaka. <sup>10</sup>

<sup>5</sup>9T 62;

<sup>6</sup>6T 315,

<sup>7</sup>9T 79;

<sup>8</sup>CM 7;

<sup>9</sup>6T 478;

<sup>10</sup>7T 182, 183.

Bizamenyekana ku munsu w'imperuka yuko Imana yari izi umuntu wese mu izina. Hariho umuhamya utaboneka uhamya umurimo wose ukozwe mu mibereho. “Nzi imirimo yawe,” ni ko “ugendera hagati y'ibitereko by'amatabaza birindwi by'izahabu” avuga. (Ibyahishuwe 2:1). Birazwi uburyo abantu batitaye ku gukoresha igihe bahawe nk'uko bikwiriye. Mbega uburyo umwungeri mwiza yakoze ubutaruhuka ashakisha abay-obagurika ngo abagarure mu nzira y'umutekano n'amahoro. Imana yakomeje guhamagara ubutitsa abakunda kwinezeza; yakomeje kubamurikishiriza umucyo w'Ijambo ryayo mu nzira zabo ubudahwema, kugira ngo babashe kubona akaga kabo maze bahunge. Ariko bo bakomeza kugenda, bikinira nta cyo bitayeho uko bakomeza kugenda mu nzira ngari, kugeza ubwo igihe bahawe cyo kwisubiraho kizarangira. Inzira z'Imana ntizibera kandi ntizirobanura; kandi ubwo abazasangwa badashyitse bazacirwa urubanza, nta we nzongera kugira icyo avuga.<sup>1</sup>

Imbaraga ikomeye ikorera mu byaremwe byose kandi igakomeza ibintu byose ntimeze, nk'uko abantu bamwe bajambuye mu bumenyi bw'isi babivuga; ngo ni imbaraga igera hose kandi ikoresha ibintu gusa. Imana ni umwuka; nyamara kandi umuntu asa na yo kuko yaremwe ku ishusho yayo.

Imirimo y'intoke z'Imana mu byaremwe si yo Mana ubwayo. Ibintu byaremwe ni byo bisobanura ingeso z'Imana; ni byo tubasha kumenyeraho urukundo rwayo, imbaraga yayo, n'ubwiza bwayo; ariko ntidukwiriye kubona ko ibyaremwe ari Imana. Ubukorikori bw'abantu bugira imirimo myiza cyane, ibintu binezeza amaso, kandi ibyo bintu biduha gutekereza uwabikoze; ariko icyo kintu cyakozwe si cyo muntu. Umurimo si wo ukwiriye icyubahiro, ahubwo ni uwagikoze ugikwiriye. Nuko rero kuko ibyaremwe ari byo bisobanura igitekerezo Imana yagize, si ibyaremwe bikwiriye guhabwa ikuzo, ahubwo ni Imana yabiremye.

Mu iremwa ry'umuntu ni ho Imana yagaragariye. Igihe Imana yaremaga umuntu ku ishusho yayo, ishusho y'umuntu yari itunganye mu buryo yari iterateranyijwe bwose ariko nta bugingo yari afite. Hanyuma Imana nzima, itararemwe n'umuntu cyangwa n'ikindi kintu icyo ari cyo cyose, ihumekera muri icyo kiremwa umwuka w'ubugingo, maze umuntu ahinduka muzima, arahumeka, agira ubwenge. Imigabane yose y'umubiri w'uwo muntu yatangiye gukora. Umutima, imitsi inyuramo amaraso meza, imitsi inyuramo amaraso mabi, ururimi, amaboko, amaguru, inzira z'ubwenge, gusobanukirwa k'ubwenge byose bitangira gukora, byose bikurikiza amategeko. Umuntu ahinduka ubugingo buzima. Imana ubwayo yaremeye umuntu muri Yesu Kristo maze imuha ubwenge n'ububasha.

Ntiyahishwe ibumba twaremwemo igihe twaremewaga mu ibanga. Amaso ye yabonye ibumba twaremwemo. Nyamara iryo bumba hari icyo ryaburaga kugira ngo rivemo umuntu; kandi ingingo zacu zose zari zanditswe mu gitabo cye, igihe hari hatarabaho na rumwe.

Hejuru y'ibindi biremwa byo mu rwego rwo hasi byose, Imana yagambiriye yuko umuntu, ari we Imana yasorejeho irema, akwiriye kugaragaza igitekerezo cyayo kandi

<sup>1</sup>5T 435;

agahishura ubwiza bwayo. Ariko umuntu ntakwiriye kwishyira hejuru ngo yigire Imana.  
2

### **Imana Data wa twese ihishuriwe muri Kristo**

Imana yigaragariye mu Mwana wayo isa n'umuntu. Yesu ari we kurabagirana k'ubwiza bwa Data wa twese, "n'ishusho ya kamere ye" (Abaheburayo 1:3), yaje mu isi afite ishusho y'umuntu. Yaje mu isi nk'Umukiza w'abantu. Yazamutse mu ijuru nk'Umukiza w'abantu. Kandi nk'Umukiza w'abantu ahora atuvugira anadusabira imbabazi ku Mana mu ijuru. "Usa n'umwana w'umuntu" (Ibyahishuwe 1:13), akorera imbere y'intebe y'ubwami bw'Imana ku bwacu.

Kristo, Umucyo w'isi, yatwikiriye ubwiza burabagirana bw'ubumana bwe hanyuma aza gutura mu bantu nk'umuntu kugira ngo bashobore kumenya Umuremyi wabo batarimbuwe. Nta muntu wabonye Imana mu gihe icyo ari cyo cyose keretse ko yiyerekaniye muri Kristo.

[106] Kristo yaje kwigisha abantu icyo Imana ishaka ko bamenya. Mu ijuru hejuru, no mu isi, no mu mazi magari y'inyanja, tuhabona imirimo y'intoke z'Imana. Ibyaremwe byose bihamya imbaraga zayo, n'ubwenge bwayo, n'urukundo rwayo. Ariko si ku nyenyeri cyangwa ku nyanja cyangwa ku isumo y'amazi tubasha kwigira Imana ubwayo nk'uko igaragarira muri Kristo.

Imana yabonye yuko hari hakenewe ikirushije ibyaremwe kugaragaza Ubumana bwayo n'imico yayo. Yatumye Umwana wayo mu isi kugira ngo agaragaze, mu buryo amaso ya kimuntu yakwihanganira, kamere n'imirimo y'Imana itarebwa n'amaso y'abantu.

Iyo Imana ishaka kugaragazwa nk'aho iba mu byaremwe; ni ukuvuga mu rurabyo, igiti, icyatsi gitoto kigishibuka, mbese Kristo ntaba yarabwiye abigishwa be igihe yari mu isi? Ariko mu nyigisho za Yesu ntabwo yigeze avuga Imana atyo. Kristo n'abigishwa be bigishije ukuri kuvuga ko hariho Imana yita ku muntu wese.

Kristo yagaragaje iby'Imana byose kugira ngo abantu b'abanyabyaha babashe kubikomeza be kurimbuka. Ni we Mwigisha wavuye mu ijuru, ni umutangamucyo. Iyo Imana ibona yuko dukeneye ibihishurwa biruta ibyahishuriwe muri Kristo no mu Ijamba ryayo ryanditswe, iba yarabitanze.

### **Kristo aha abantu imbaraga yo guhinduka abana b'Imana**

Nimutyo twige amagambo Yesu yavugiye mu nzu yo hejuru mu ijoro ryabanjirije umunsi yabambweho. Igihe cye cyo kugeragezwa cyari cyegereje maze ashaka guhumuriza abigishwa be, bari bagiye gushukwa no kugeragezwa cyane.

Abigishwa bari batarasobanukirwa n'amagambo Kristo yavuze yerekeye isano ye n'Imana. Ibyinshi mu byo yigishaga byari bikibabereye urujijo. Bari barabajije ibibazo byinshi bigaragaza ko batari bazi isano yabo n'Imana ndetse n'ibyari kubagirira akamaro muri cyo gihe n'ibyho mu gihe kizaza. Kristo yifuzaga ko barushaho kumenya Imana neza.

[107] Igihe Umwuka Wera yasukwaga ku bigishwa ku muni wa Pentekote, ni ho basobanukiwe n'ukuri Kristo yari yaravugiye mu migani. Basobanukiwe n'inyigisho zari zarabaye urujijo. Ugusobanukirwa bagize bamaze guhabwa Umwuka Wera kwabateye gukorwa n'isoni kubw'ibitekerezo bimeze nk'inzozi bari barishyemo. Ibyo bibwiraga n'ubusobanuro bihaga byari ubupfapfa babigereranyije n'ubumenyi bw'iby'ijuru babonye.

<sup>2</sup>8T 263-273.

Bayoborwaga n’Umwuka, kandi urujijo bari barigeze kugira rwari rweyuwe n’umucyo wari ubarasiye.

Ariko abigishwa bari bataruzurizwa neza isezerano rya Kristo. Bahawe ubumenyi bwose bashoboraga kwakira bwerekeye Imana, ariko ukuzuzwa kw’isezerano ryavugaga ko Kristo azabereka neza Data wa twese kwari kugitegerejwe. Uko ni ko bimeze muri iki gihe. Uko tuzi Imana ni igice kandi ntigutunganye. Ubwo intambara izaba ishize maze Umwana w’Umuntu Yesu Kristo akereka Se abamukoreye neza, batanze ubuhamya bw’ibye bw’ukuri nubwo babaga mu isi y’ieyaha, bazasobanukirwa neza ibibabera urujijo muri iki gihe.

Kristo yajyanye mu ijuru umubiri we w’ubumuntu wari wejejwe. Abamwakira abaha imbaraga yo guhinduka abana b’Imana, kugira ngo ku iherezo Imana izabakire nk’abayo, bazabane nayo ibihe bidashira. Nibaba abayobokeye b’Imana muri ubu bugingo, nyuma “bazareba mu maso hayo; kandi izina ryayo rizandikwa mu ruhanga rwabo.” (Ibyahishuwe 22:4). None se ni munezero ki w’ijuru, utari ukureba Imana? Ni uwuhe munezero urushijeho gukomera umunyabyaha wakijijwe n’ubuntu bwa Kristo yagira uruse kureba mu maso h’Imana no kumenya ko ari yo Se?

### **Imana ubwayo yishimira abana bayo**

Ibyanditswe byerekana neza isano y’Imana na Kristo, kandi bitera umuntu kureba neza uko Imana iri n’uko Kristo ari.

Imana ni Se wa Kristo; Kristo ni Umwana w’Imana. Kristo yahawe icyubahiro gikomeye. Yahashyeshyeywe na Se. Inama zose z’Imana Umwana wayo arazimenya. Ubwo bumwe kwasobanuye kandi muri Yohana igice cya cumi na birindwi, mu isengesho rya Yesu asabira abigishwa be.

“Sinsabira aba bonyine, ahubwo ndasabira n’abazanyizewe n’ijambo ryabo, ngo bese babe umwe nk’uko uri muri jye, Data, nanjye nkaba muri wowe, ngo nabo babe umwe muri twe, ngo ab’isi bizere ko ari wowe wantumye. Nanjye mbahaye ubwiza wampaye, ngo babe umwe nk’uko natwe turi umwe. Jyewe mbe muri bo, nawe ube muri jye, ngo babe umwe rwose, ngo ab’isi bamenye ko ari wowe wantumye, ukabakunda nk’uko wankunze.” (Yohana 17:20-23).

[108]

Mbega amagambo y’agatangaza! Ubumwe buri hagati ya Kristo n’abigishwa be butagize uwo buhungabanya. Ni bamwe mu mugambi, mu bwenge, mu mico, ariko si bamwe muri kamere ya kimuntu. Uko ni ko Imana na Kristo ari bamwe.

Imana yacu ni yo itegeka ijuru n’isi, kandi izi icyo dukena. Tubona intera ntoya gusa iri imbere yacu; “. . . ahubwo byose bitwikuruwe nk’ibyambaye ubusa mu maso y’Izatubaza ibyo twakoze.” (Abaheburayo 4:13). Yahawe intebe y’ubwami yicara hejuru y’ibirushya byose; ibintu byose bigaragarira neza ijisho ryayo iri mu ijuru; kandi kubwo icyubahiro cyayo n’amahoro y’iteka itegeka ibyo ireba ko ari byo birusha byose kuba byiza.

Ndetse n’igishwi ntigikwa hasi Data wa twese atabizi. Urwango Satani yanga Imana rumutera ndetse kwishimira kurimburwa kw’ibyaremwe bitavuga. Kurinda kw’Imana konyine ni ko gutuma inyoni zirindirwa kutunezeza mu ndirimbo zazo z’umunezero. Ariko ntiyibagirwa ndetse n’ibishwi. “Nuko ntimitinye: Kuko muruta ibishwi byinshi.” (Matayo 10:31).

[109]

## IGICE CYA 11: ABAKRISTO BAKWIRIYE KUBA INTUMWA Z'IMANA

Ni umugambi w'Imana, ikoresheje abantu bayo, kugaragaza amatwara y'ubwami bwayo. Kugira ngo izo ngeso bazigaragarize mu mibereho no mu mico, yifuza kubatandukanya n'ingeso n'imico n'imigenzereze y'ab'isi. Ishaka kubiyegereza, kugira ngo ibamenyeshe ibyo ishaka.

Umugambi Imana ishaka kuzuriza mu bwoko bwayo bwo muri iki gihe uhwanyeye n'uwo yifuje kuzuriza mu Bisirayeli igihe yabavanaga mu Misiri

Ab'isi bashobora kubona ingeso z'Imana bitegereje ineza, imbabazi, umurava, n'urukundo byayo bigaragarira mu itorero. Bityo amategeko y'Imana nagaragarira mu mibereho, n'ab'isi bazamenya ko abakunda Imana. Bakayubaha, kandi bakayikorera baruta abandi bantu abo ari bo bose.

Ijisho ry'Imana riri ku muntu wese wo mu bwoko bwayo; ifitiye umuntu wese imigambi. Umugambi wayo ni uko abakora ibihwanyeye n'amategeko yayo yera baba abantu baciye ukubiri n'abandi. Amagambo yanditswe na Mose ayobowe n'Umwuka arabwirwa ubwoko bw'Imana bwo muri iki gihe nk'uko yabwirwaga Abisirayeli ba kera: “Kuko uri ubwoko bwerejwe Uwituka Imana yawe, kandi Uwituka Imana yawe ikagutoranyiriza mu mahanga yose yo mu isi kuba ubwoko yironkeye.” Gutegeka kwa Kabiri 7:6. <sup>1</sup>

### Kurema ingeso zisa n'iza Kristo

[110]

Ntabwo idini rya Kristo rihenebereza uryakiriye; ntabwo rimugira umunyamusozi cyangwa inkorotanyi, imfura mbi cyangwa umwibone, ikirahu cyangwa umunyabambe rike. Ahubwo, ritunganya urukundo, rikeza ubwenge, rikaboneza kandi rikayobora neza ibitekerezo, rikabigira imbohe za Kristo. Inama Imana ifitiye abana bayo irushijeho kuba hejuru cyane y'ibitekerezo umuntu abasha kugeraho. Mu mategeko yayo yatanzemo icyitegerezo cy'imico yayo.

Icyo imico ya Gikristo igamije ni ugusa na Kristo. Imbere yacu hari akayira twanyuramo kugira ngo dutere imbere. Dufite icyo duharanira, intego tugomba kugeraho, igizwe n'ibintu byose byiza kandi bitunganye, bikomoka ku Mana mu ijuru. Dukwiriye guhora duhirimbana kandi tujya mbere hano ku isi, twerekeza mu ijuru aho tuzagira imibereho itunganye. <sup>2</sup>

Imibereho tuzagira mu bihe by'iteka ryose izaba yarakomotse ku mico dufite ubu. Imibereho y'abagira ingeso ziboneye, kandi bagakiranuka mu mirimo yose, izaba nk'imuri zimurika umucyo mwinshi mu nzira z'abandi; ariko niba abantu bakomeza kuba abatiringirwa, niba ingeso mbi, z'ubunebwe no kwirengagiza zemererwa gushinga imizi, igicu cyijimye kurusha umwijima wa mu gicuku kizabudika ku byo bagamije muri ubu bugingo kandi kibuze umuntu kuzahabwa ubugingo buzaza. <sup>3</sup>

<sup>1</sup>6T 9, 12;

<sup>2</sup>63,64;

<sup>3</sup>4T 452;



Hahirwa uwitondera amagambo y'ubugingo buhoraho. Azajyanwa mu kuri kose ayobowe n'Umwuka w'ukuri. Ntazakundwa, ntazubahwa kandi ntazashimishwa n'ab'isi; ariko azaba afite agaciro gakomeye mu maso y'Imana. "Nimurebe urukundo ruhebuje Data wa twese yadukunze, rwatumye twitwa abana b'Imana: kandi ni ko turi. Ni cyo gituma ab'isi batatumenya, kuko batayimenye." 1 Yohana 3:1. <sup>4</sup>

### Mugire imibereho y'ubutwari muri iki gihe

Ukuri kw'Imana kwakiriwe mu mutima gushobora kubagira abanyabwenge kukabashesha agakiza. Nimukwizera mugakurikiza ibyo kubagiraho inama, muzagirirwa ubuntu buzabafasha mu nshingano mufite n'ibigeragezo muhura na byo muri iki gihe. Ibyiza by'ejo ntimubikeneye. Mukwiriye kwiyumvamo ko mukwiriye gukora iby'uyu muni gusa. Nimuneshe iby'uyu muni; nimwiyange uyu muni, mube maso kandi masabire iby'uyu muni nimutsindire mu Mana uyu muni. Ibitubaho n'aho dutuye, guhindahinduka kwa buri muni mu bituzengurutse, n'ijambo ryanditswe ry'Imana rishishoza kandi risuzuma ibintu byose; ibyo birahagije kutwigisha inshingano yacu n'icyo dukwiriye gukora rwose, uko bukeye n'uko bwije. Mu kigwi cyo kubabaza ubwenge bwanyu mubushora mu muyoboro w'ibitekerezo mutazakuramo inyungu, mukwiriye kurondora Ibyanditswe buri muni kandi mugakora izo nshingano mu mibereho ya buri muni zishobora kubarushya, ariko zigomba gukorwa n'umuntu runaka. <sup>5</sup>

[111]

Benshi bahanga amaso ibibi bibazengurutse, ubuhakanyi no gucogora biri impande zose, maze bakaganira iby'ibyo bintu kugeza ubwo imitima yabo yuzuramo agahinda no gushidikanya. Ku rwego rwo hejuru mu bitekerezo byabo, hahora ibitangaza bya se w'ibinyoma, kandi bagahora ku bibarushya bibaca intege mu mibereho yabo, bityo bagasa n'abakuye amaso ku mbaraga no ku rukundo rutagira akagero bya Data wa twese uri mu ijuru. Ibyo byose ni byo Satani yifuzza. Ni ifuti gutekereza umwanzi w'abakiranutsi ko yambaye imbaraga ikomeye, mu gihe dutekereza buhoro urukundo rw'Imana n'imbaraga yayo. Dukwiriye kuganira iby'imbaraga ya Kristo. Nta mbaraga dufite na busa zatuma twivana mu maboko ya Satani; ariko Imana yaduciriye icyanze cyo gukiririramo. Umwana w'Isumba byose afite imbaraga yo kuturwanirira, kandi "kubw'uwo wadukunze" duhabwa "gutsinda bidasubirwaho."

Nta mbaraga tuzagira mu by'umwuka nitugumya gutekereza iby'intege nke no gusubira mu bibi kwacu, kandi tugaterwa agahinda n'imbaraga ya Satani. Uko kuri gukomeye gukwiriye guterwa mu bwenge no mu mitima yacu kukatubera inyigisho nzima ari zo nyungu tubona mu gitambo twatambiwe; yuko Imana ibasha kandi ikiza rwose abayisanga bese bubahiriza ibyanditswe mu Ijambo ryayo. Umurimo wacu ni ugushyira ubushake bwacu mu bushake bw'Imana. Maze, mu maraso y'impongano tugahinduka abasangira kamere y'Imana; turi abana b'Imana muri Kristo, kandi dufite ibyiringiro yuko Imana idukunda ndetse nk'uko ikunda Umwana wayo. Turi umwe na Kristo. Tunyura aho Kristo atuyoboye; ni we ufite imbaraga yo gukuraho ibicucu by'umwijima Satani ashira mu nzira tunyuramo, maze mu kigwi cy'umwijima no kwiheba, umucyo w'ubwiza bwe ukamurikira mu mitima yacu.

Bene Data na bashiki banjye, iyo twitegereje ni ho duhinduka. Iyo dutekereje urukundo rw'Imana n'Umukiza wacu, iyo duhanze amaso gutungana kw'imico y'Imana maze tukavuga yuko gukiranuka kwa Kristo ari ukwacu tubitewe no kwizera, turahinduka tukagira ishusho ye. None nimutyo twe guteraniriza hamwe amapica adashimishije yose;

[112]

<sup>4</sup>5T 439;

<sup>5</sup>3T 333;

ibicumuro, kumungwa mu bitekerezo n'ibitubabaza, ibihama by'imbaraga ya Satani kuganira no kuboroga kugeza ubwo imitima yacu yuzura kwiheba. Umuntu wiheba ni uw'umwijima. Ntabwo aba yikingiranye ngo adahabwa umucyo w'Imana gusa, ahubwo aba awimye n'abandi. Satani akunda kureba amaherezo yo kunesha kwe, agatera abantu kuba abatizera n'abanyabwoba.<sup>6</sup>

### Mugaragaze Imana n'imibereho itarangwa n'inarijye

Icyaha gikorwa cyane, kandi kidutandukanya n'Imana maze kigatera indwara nyinshi cyane z'iby'umwuka zandura, ni ukwikunda. Ntitubasha kugarukira Uwituka keretse twiyanze. Nta cyo twakwibashisha ubwacu; ariko dushobora kuberaho kugirira abandi neza bitewe n'uko Imana idutera imbaraga, maze muri ubwo buryo tugahunga icyaha cyo kwikunda. Ntidukeneye kujya mu bihugu by'abapagani kugaragaza icyifuzo cyacu cyo guha Imana byose mu mibereho y'ingirakamaro kandi itarangwamo inarijye. Dushobora gukorera ibyo iwacu, mu itorero, mu bo tubana n'abo dukorana. Aho dusanzwe tugenda ni ho dukwiriye kwangira inarijye maze tukayitegeka. Pawulo yaravuze ati: "Mpora mfa uko bukeye." Guhora dupfa uko bukeye ku inarijye mu bikorwa bike by'imibereho yacu ni ko kuduha gutsinda. Dukwiriye kwibagirwa inarijye mu gihe twifuzaga kugirira abandi neza. Abantu benshi bahisemo kudakunda abandi. Mu kigwi cyo gusohozwa inshingano zabo bakiranutse, bishakira kwinezeza.

Mu ijuru nta we uzitekerezaho, cyangwa ngo yishakire kwinezeza; ahubwo bose, babitewe n'urukundo nyakuri, bazashakira abaturanyi babo bo mu ijuru umunezero. Niba twifuzaga kuzabana n'abo mu ijuru mu isi izaba yaragizwe nshya, dukwiriye gutegekwa n'ingeso nziza zo mu ijuru turi mu isi.<sup>7</sup>

[113] Neretswe yuko dukabije gufata ingero ku bantu nkatwe bataramba, kandi du-fite urugero rwo kwizerwa kandi rudasobwa. Ntidukwiriye kwigereranya n'ab'isi, cyangwa n'ibitekerezo by'abantu, cyangwa n'uko twari tumeze tutarasobanukirwa n'ukuri. Ahubwo kwizera kwacu n'ingeso zacu mu isi uko bimeze ubu, ni byo bikwiriye kugereranywa n'uko biba byarabaye iyo ingeso zacu ziba zarakomeje kuromboreza kandi zigakomeza kwerekeza hejuru uherye ubwo twatangiraga kuba abayoboze ba Kristo. Iryo ni ryo gereranya ririmo amahoro gusa tubasha kugira. Ibindi byose hazabaho kwibeshya. Niba imico n'amatwara mu by'umwuka by'abantu b'Imana bidahuje n'imigisha, n'amahirwe n'umucyo bahawe, bizashyirwa ku gipimo, maze abamarayika bavuge ngo : NTIBISYITSE.<sup>8</sup>

### Icyaha kitababarirwa

Icyaha cyo kurwanya Umwuka Wera ni ikihe? Ni ukuvuga iyo umuntu abeshya ko Satani ari we ukora imirimo runaka kandi mu by'ukuri ikorwa n'Umwuka Wera. Dore icyitegererezo. Reka tuvuge ko hari umuntu uzi neza igikorwa cy'umwihariko cyakozwe n'Umwuka w'Imana. Afite igihama cyemeza yuko uwo murimo utanyuranye n'Ibyanditswe, kandi Umwuka Wera akamuhimiriza neza ko icyo gikorwa ari icy'Imana. Nyamara, nyuma y'aho akagwa mu bishuko; kwibona, kwihimbaza, cyangwa indi ngeso mbi, ikamutegeka; maze agahakana ko ari igikorwa cy'Imana, avuga yuko ibyo yemeraga mbere ko imbaraga y'Umwuka Wera ari imbaraga ya Satani. Imana ikorera mu mutima

<sup>6</sup>5T 741-745;

<sup>7</sup>2T 132,133;

<sup>8</sup>1T 406;

w'umuntu ikoresheje Umwuka wayo; kandi iyo abantu, ku bushake bwabo, bihakanye uwo Mwuka rwose maze bakavuga ko avuye kuri Satani, baba bakuyeho uburyo Imana ibasha kuvuga na bo. Kubera ko bahakanye igihamya Imana yishimiye kubaha, bakingiranye umucyo warasiraga mu mitima yabo, bibaviramo gusigara mu mwijima. Bityo huzuzwa amagambo ya Kristo ngo: "Nuko umucyo ukurimo nuba umwijima, mbega uwo mwijima uko uba ari mwinshi!" (Matayo 6:23). Abantu bakoze icyo cyaha bashobora kumara igihe runaka bagaragara ko ari abana b'Imana; ariko habayeho impamvu zituma imico yabo n'umwuka bafite bigaragara, bizagaragara yuko bari mu ruhande rw'umwanzi, bahagaze muni y'ibendera rye ry'umwijima.<sup>9</sup>

### **Kwemera ko turi aba Kristo cyangwa kumwihakana**

[114]

Mu mubano tugirana n'abandi, mu miryango, cyangwa aho twashyirwa hose muri ubu bugingo, nubwo bwaba bushize cyangwa burambye, hari uburyo bwinshi dushobora kwemera Umwami wacu cyangwa tukamwihakana. Tubasha kumwihakana mu magambo yacu tukamwihakanisha kuvuga abandi ibibi, n'ibiganiro by'ubupfapfa, gusetsa no gushyenga, amagambo y'amahomvu cyangwa mabi, cyangwa kubeshya, tukavuga ibinyuranye n'ukuri. Mu magambo tuvuga tubasha kwatura yuko Kristo ataturimo. Tubasha kumwihakanisha imico n'ingeso zacu tubikoresheje gukunda kugubwa neza, no guhunga imirimo, n'imitwari yo mu bugingo ikwiriye kwikorera n'abandi niba tutayikoreye kandi tubikoreshe gukunda umunezero w'icyaha. Dushobora kandi kwihakanisha Kristo kwibona ku myambaro no kwishushanya n'ab'isi, cyangwa tukamwihakanisha ingeso z'ubupfura buke. Dushobora kumwihakanisha gukunda inugambi yacu no gushaka kugira inarijye no kwitsindishiriza. Dushobora kandi kumwihakanisha kwemerera ibitekerezo byacu kwibanda ku rukumbuzi ruturuka ku bo dukunda no ku byo twita ibidukomereye n'ibigeragezo.

Nta muntu ubasha kwemera Kristo by'ukuri imbere y'ab'isi keretse ubwenge n'umutima bya Kristo bimubayemo. Ntibishoboka ko dutanga icyo tudafite. Ibiganiro n'ingeso bikwiriye kuba iby'ukuri bikagaragaza ubuntu n'ukuri biri mu muntu. Niba umutima wejejwe, ukaganduka, kandi ukicisha bugufi, imbuto zizagaragarira inyuma. Kandi guhamya Kristo bizaba bigize umumaro cyane.<sup>10</sup>

<sup>9</sup>5T 634;

<sup>10</sup>3T 331, 332.

Neretswe akaga kacu ko kuba nk'ab'isi kuruta kuba uko ishusho ya Kristo iri. Ubu turi ku nkengeri z'isi itazashira, ariko umugambi w'umwanzi w'abantu ni ukudutera gutekereza ko iherezo ry'igihe riri kure. Satani azashotora mu buryo bwose abavuga ko ari ubwoko bw'Imana bukurikiza amategeko y'Imana kandi bakaba bategereje kugaruka k'Umukiza wacu mu bicu byo mu ijuru afite imbaraga n'ubwiza bwinshi. Azatera abantu benshi ashobora gushuka bese kwibwira ko wa muni w'imperuka utazabaho maze bahinduke nk'ab'isi mu mitima yabo, bigane ingeso zabo.

Nagize ubwoba cyane ubwo nabonaga umwuka w'isi utegeka imitima n'ubwenge bwa benshi bavuga ko bagendera mu kuri. Bagira kwikunda no kwinezeza. ariko kubaha Imana by'ukuri no gukiranuka gushyitse ntibibarangwaho. <sup>1</sup>

### Gutungana kwa Gikristo

Muri buri gikorwa cyose ujye uba inyangamugayo itajegajega. Nubwo wagerazwa ntukagire ubwo uhendana ubwenge cyangwa ngo ubeshye mu kantu gatoya cyane. Ibihe bimwe irari rya kamere rishobora kuzana igishuko cyo guca indi nzira itari inzira irimboreye yo gukiranuka, ariko ntukayitashuke na gatoya. Niba uvuga ijamba mu buryo bwose ryerekeje ku bazimira ntugateshuke ngo ureke amategeko y'ukuri. Komeza ibyo wemeye. <sup>2</sup>

[116]

Bibiliya ivuga amagambo, akomeye cyane yo guciraho iteka ibinyoma byose, gukora ibidakwiriye no kutizerwa. Mu magambo asobanutse, ivuga ibikwiriye n'ibidakwiriye. Ariko neretswe yuko ubwoko bw'Imana bwishyize mu ruhande rw'umwanzi; bumviye ibishuko bye maze bakurikiza uburiganya bwe kugeza ubwo ubwenge bwabo bugimba mu buryo buteye ubwoba. Kunyuranya gato n'ukuri, guhindura ho gato ibyo Imana ishaka, kenshi ntibitekerezwa ko ari icyaha cyane, igihe habayeho kunguka cyangwa guhomba mu mafaranga. Ariko icyaha ni icyaha, naho cyaba gikozwe n'umukungu ufite amafaranga uduhumbagiza cyangwa gikozwe n'umuntu usabiriza ku muhanda. Ababoneshwa ubutunzi n'ibinyoma baba bazanira ubugingo bwabo gucirwaho iteka. Ibintu byose biboneshwa ubuhenzi n'uburiganya, bizabera ubyakiriye umuvumo gusa. <sup>3</sup>

Uvuga ibinyoma kandi agakora iby'uburiganya, yiyimisha icyubahiro. Ashobora kuba atazi ko Imana imureba, ko izi ibikorwa byose, ko abamarayika bariho bashyira ku munzani imigambi ye kandi bategeye amatwi ibyo avuga, kandi ko ingororano ye izatangwa hakurikijwe ibyo yakozwe. Ariko bibaye ibishoboka guhisha ibibi bye ntihagire umuntu ubibona n'Imana ntibirebe, akaba ari we ubyimenyera gusa, byatesha agaciro ibitekerezo bye n'imico ye. Igikozwe kimwe ntikirema amatwara ngo bavuge ngo uriya muntu yifata atya, ariko gikuraho ibihindizo, maze igishuko gikurikiyeho kikemerwa bitaruhije, kugeza ubwo umuntu yirengagiza ukuri agakora ibyo kutiringirwa mu kazi, bityo ukaba utamwizera. <sup>4</sup>

<sup>1</sup>4T 306;

<sup>2</sup>CG 154;

<sup>3</sup>4T 311;

<sup>4</sup>5T 396;

Imana ishaka yuko abantu bari mu murimo wayo, munsu y'ibindera ryayo baba abakiranutsi bamaramaje, batagira icyo bagawaho mu ngeso, ururimi rwabo rutavuga ibinyoma. Ururimi rukwiriye kurangwa n'ukuri, amaso akwiriye kurangwa n'ukuri, ibikorwa bikaba rwose nk'uko Imana itegeka. Dutuye aho Imana ikiranuka itureba. Iravuga iti: "Nzi imirimo yawe." Ijisho ry'Imana riduhoraho. Ntitubasha guhisha Imana igikorwa na kimwe cyo gukiranirwa. Igihamba Imana muri buri gikorwa cyacu cyose ni ukuri kuzwi na bako. <sup>5</sup>

### Umwizera ni we muntu urushijeho kuba mwiza mu bucuruzi

Umuntu w'umukiranutsi, bikurikije urugero rwa Kristo ni we ugaragaza gutungana kudahinduka. Ibipimo bibeshya n'iminzani y'ibinyoma, ari byo benshi bashaka kuboneraho inyungu yo gukuza amajyambere mu isi, ni ibizira mu maso y'Imana. Nyamara benshi bavugaga ko bakurikiza amategeko y'Imana bakoresha ibipimo bibeshya n'iminzani ibeshya. Iyo umuntu asabanye n'Imana by'ukuri, kandi agakurikiza amategeko yayo mu kuri, imibereho ye irabyerekana; kuko ibyo akora byose bihuje n'ibyo Kristo yigishije.

Ntazagurishiriza icyubahiro cye kubona indamu. Ingeso ze nziza zubatswe ku rufatiro rw'ukuri, kandi imigenzerereze ye mu by'isi iba icyitegerereze cy'ingeso ze nziza. Gutungana gushikamye kurabagirana nk'izahabu iri mu bishingwe byo mu isi. [117]

Uburiganya, ibinyoma no gukiranirwa bibasha guhishwa amaso y'abantu ntibabibone, ariko ntibyahishwa amaso y'Imana. Abamarayika b'Imana bagenzura uko ingeso zikura kandi bagashyira ku munzani agaciro k'imico, bandika mu bitabo byo mu ijuru utwo turimo dutoya tugaragaza imico. Iyo umukozi atizerwa mu mirimo ye ya buri munsu kandi ntiyite ku murimo we, ab'isi ntibazaba bamuciriye urwa kibera nibagereranya urwego ariho mu idini bakurikije urwego ariho mu kazi.

Kwizera yuko Umwana w'umuntu agiye kuza vuba mu bicu byo mu ijuru ntibizatera Umukristo nyakuri kuba umunenganenzi no kuba umunebwe mu mirimo isanzwe yo mu bugingo. Abategereje bashaka gutungana kudatinze kwa Kristo ntibazaba abanebwe, ahubwo bazaba abanyamwete mu mirimo. Umurimo wabo ntuzajya ukoranwa ubonebwe n'uburiganya, ahubwo uzajya ukoranwa gukiranuka, n'umwete, no gutungana. Abigira shyashya bibwira yuko kutita ku by'ubu bugingo ari icyemezo cy'uko ari ab'umwuka kandi yuko batandukany n'isi baribeshya cyane. Ukuri kwabo, no gukiranuka no gutungana bigeragerezwa kandi byemererwa mu bintu bimara igihe gito. Niba bakiranuka mu bitoya cyane bazaba abakiranutsi mu byinshi. Neretswe yuko aho ari ho benshi bazanirwa kwihanganira ibibagerageza. Bakuza ingeso zabo nyakuri mu byo bakora by'igihe gito. Bagaragaza ubuhemu, inama z'uburyarya n'uburiganya mu byo bagirira bagenzi babo. Ntibazirikana yuko kugundira ubugingo bw'ahazaza budapfa bizaterwa n'uburyo bitwara muri ubu bugingo, kandi yuko gutungana gukomeye cyane ari ko ngombwa mu byo kurema imico yo gukiranuka. Uburiganya ni bwo ...mendeze yo kuba akazuyaze kwa benshi bavugaga ko bizera ukuri. Ntibafitanye isano na Kristo maze bagashuka imitima yabo. Mbabajwe no kuvuga yuko no mu bubahiriza Isabato harimo kutizerwa guteye inkeke. <sup>6</sup>

[118]

**Aniasezerano yo gukorera isi**

Bamwe ntibazi ubwenge bwo gucunga neza ibyo mu isi. Babuze ibyangombwa maze Satani akabafatiraho. Iyo bimeze bityo. Bene abo ntibakwiriye gukomeza kutamenya imirimo yabo. Bakwiriye kwicisha bugufi bihagije ku buryo bagisha inama abo bafatanyije kwizera kandi biringira mbere y’uko bagira icyo bakora. Neretswe uyu murongo: “Mwakirane ibibaremerera.” (Abagalatiya 6:2). Bamwe ntibicisha bugufi bihagije ngo bareke abazi ubwenge abe ari bo babagira inama kugeza ubwo basanga bikurikiriye izabo nama bityo bakaba bamaze kwishyira mu kaga; hanyuma bakaza kubona akamaro ko kugisha inama abo bafatanyije kwizera. Mbega ngo uraba umutwaro uruta uwa mbere! Abizera ntibakwiriye kujya mu by’imanza niba hari ukuntu babyirinda; kuko iyo bibaye bityo baha umwanzi uburyo bwo kubaboha no kubatesha umutwe. Byaba byiza kumvikana nubwo habaho igihombo runaka.

Nabonye yuko Imana ibabazwa n’ubwoko bwayo igihe bahindutse abishingira abapagani. Neretswe iyi mirongo: Imigani 22:26. “Ntukabe mu bishingirisha gukorana mu biganza, cyangwa abishingira abanyamyenda.” Imigani 11:15 : “Uwishingira uwo atazi bizamubabaza; ariko uwanga kwishingira aba amahoro.” Mbega ibisonga bihemuka! Barahirira iby’undi, ibya Se wo mu ijuru, maze Satani agahagarara yiteguye gufasha abana be kubibambura. Abubahiriza Isabato ntibakwiriye kugira aho baturira n’ubwoko bw’Imana bwiringira cyane amagambo y’abo batazi, maze bakabasaba ko babagira inama kandi bidakwiriye. Umwanzi abagira abakozi be, maze akabatera kwiheba, akabakura mu bwoko bw’Imana.<sup>7</sup>

---

<sup>5</sup>CG 152;

<sup>6</sup>4T 309-311;.

<sup>7</sup>IT 200, 201.

Mu Byanditswe Byera harimo amabuye y'igicro cyinshi ibihumbi n'ibihumbi ahishwe abaserura hejuru gusa. Ikirombe gicukurwamo ukuri ntabwo gishiramo uko kuri. Uko urushaho gushakashaka mu Byanditswe Byera ufite umutima wicisha bugufi, ni ko uzarushaho kunguka, kandi ni ko uzarushaho kumva ushaka kwatura nka Pawulo uti: "Mbega uburyo ubutunzi n'ubwenge n'ubumenyi by'Imana bitagira akagero! Imigambi yayo ntihashurika, n'inzira zayo ntizirondoreka." Abaroma 11: 33.

Kristo n'Ijambo rye barahuje neza. Iyo abantu bamwakiriye bakakira n'Ijambo rye, afatanya na ryo kwereka abantu bose bashaka kugendera mu mucyo inzira y'ukuri, nk'uko Kristo ari mu mucyo. Iyaba ubwoko bw'Imana bwishimiraga Ijambo ryayo bukarikurikiza, twagize ijuru mu itorerero hano ku isi. Abakristo bagize ishyushyu, bakagira n'inzira yo gushakashaka muri iryo jambo, bakwifuzaga igihe cyo kugereranya ibyanditswe no gutekereza iby'iryo jambo kuruta gusoma amagazeti ya mu gitondo, ibinyamakuru cyangwa ibitabo by'ibitekerezo. icyifuzo cyabo kumta ibindi cyaba icyo kurya umubiri no kunywa amaraso by'Umwana w'Imana. Maze amaherezo akaba yuko imibereho yabo yashushanywa n'inyigisho n'amasezerano by'iryo jambo. Ibyo byigisho byababera nk'ibibabi by'igiti cy'ubugingo. Muri bo byababera isoko y'amazi adudubiza atanga ubugingo buhoraho. Imvura igarura intege mu bugingo y'ubuntu ishobora guhembura ubugingo, ikabatera kwibagirwa imihati n'imiruhu yose. Amagambo y'Imana yabaha imbaraga n'ubutwari. <sup>1</sup>

Mu buryo Bibiliya yanditswemo n'ibyo yigisha, ifite ibyo umuntu wese yishimira kandi igakora ku mutima wa buri wese. Mu mpapuro zayo habonekamo amateka ya kera cyane; inyandiko z'ukuri z'imibereho y'abantu; amahame y'ubuyobozi bw'igihugu, n'ay'ingo zigenderaho, amahame ubwenge bw'umuntu butarashobora kwigereranyaho. Muri Bibiliya harimo ubwenge bwose iyo buva bukagera, n'ibisigo biryoshye cyane kandi byiza kuruta ibindi byose, bigera ku mutima cyane kandi biteye ikiniga. Ibyanditswe muri Bibiliya bifite igicro kiruta kure cyane icy'inyandiko yose y'umuntu uwo ari we wese yakwandika, kandi hagize n'utekereza kubigereranya yasanga nta cyo bitavugaho kandi agaciro kabwo ntakagira akagero ubigereranyije n'igitekerezo-shingiro byose bihuriyeho. Iyo witegereje ukurikije icyo gitekerezo, ingingo yose ifite icyo isobanura. Mu kuri kuvugwa mu buryo bworoshye cyane, harimo amahame agera mu ijuru kandi y'iteka ryose. <sup>2</sup>

[120]

Buri muni ukwiriye kujya wiga ikintu gishya giturutse mu Byanditswe Byera. Ujye ubishakashakamo nk'ushakashaka ubutunzi buhishwe, kuko bifite amagambo y'ubugingo buhoraho. Usabe ngo uhabwe ubwenge n'ubumenyi bugufashe gusobanukirwa izo nyandiko zera. Uramutse ugenje utyo wabonera ubwiza bushya mu Ijambo ry'Imana. Wakwiyumvamo ko wahawe umucyo mushya w'agaciro kenshi ku byerekeye ibyigisho by'ukuri, kandi Ibyanditswe byera byahora bibona agaciro gashya mu kugereranya kwawe. <sup>3</sup>

<sup>1</sup>8T 193;

<sup>2</sup>Kd. 125;

<sup>3</sup>51' 266;.

Ukuri kwa Bibiliya nikwakirwa, kuzashyira hejuru ubwenge bw'abantu buve mu by'isi byandavuye. Iyaba Ijambo ry'Imana ryishimirwaga nk'uko bikwiriye, abasore n'abasaza babashije kugira ubwiza bwo mu mutima, n'imbaraga yo mu mico byababashisha kurwanya no gutsinda ibishuko. <sup>4</sup>

### Mujye mwiga mufite umwete kandi muri guhunda

[121] Babyeyi niba mushaka kwigisha abana banyu gukorera Imana no gukora ibyiza mu isi, mujye mugira Bibiliya igitabo cyo kwigishirizamo. Igaragaza uburinganya bwa Satani. Ni yo mwigisha ukomeye w'abantu, irahana kandi ikosora imico mibi, ni igipimo kitubashisha gutandukanya igikwiriye n'ikidakwiriye. Ikintu cyose cyigishirizwa imuhira cyangwa mu ishuri, Bibiliya ni yo ikwiriye guhagarara ari umwigisha ukomeye wa mbere. Iyo Bibiliya ihawe uwo mwanya, Imana ihabwa icyubahiro, kandi Imana izagufasha mu guhindura abana bawe. Muri icyo gitabo cyera harimo ikirombe cy'ubutunzi bw'ukuri n'ubwiza, kandi ababyeyi ni bo bazacirwaho iteka nibadakundisha abana babo cyane icyo gitabo. <sup>5</sup>

“Handitswe ngo” ni yo ntwaro yonyine Kristo yakoresheje igihe umushukanyi yamusanganaga uburiganya bwe. Ibyigisho by'ukuri kwa Bibiliya ni umurimo ukomeye kandi mugari ababyeyi bakwiriye gukora. Mujye mwigisha abana iby'ukuri byavuzwe n'Imana mu buryo bunejeje. Nk'ababyeyi b'abagabo n'ab'abagore, mushobora kubera abana ibyigisho bigaragara mu mibereho ya buri muni mubikoresheje kwihangana, ineza, n'urukundo, mukabyihambiraho. Ntimukabakundire gukora uko bishakiye, ahubwo mujye mubereka yuko umurimo wanyu ari ugukora iby'Ijambo ry'Imana rivuga no kubagaburira no kubahugurira iby'Umwami.

Mujye mwitondera gahunda yo kwiga Ibyanditswe mu ngo zanyu. Mujye mwirengagiza ikintu cyose cya kamere y'iyi si ... ariko mujye mureba neza yuko umutima ugaburirwa umutsima w'ubugingo. Ntibishoboka kugereranya ngo umuntu amenye ibyiza yagezwaho n'isaha imwe cyangwa ndetse n'igice cy'isaha ya buri muni byahariwe Ijambo ry'Imana abantu bishimye kandi basabana. Mujye mureka Bibiliya ari yo yisobanura, muhuriza hamwe ibivuzwe byose byerekeje ku cyigisho gitanzwe mu bihe bitari bimwe no mu buryo butari bumwe. Ntimugahagarike igihe cyanyu cyo kwiga niba hari abantu baje kubasuhuzwa cyangwa abashyitsi. Nibinjira mwatangiye kwiga, mubararikire gufatanya namwe muri izo nyigisho. Mujye mureka abantu babone yuko mushyize imbere kunguka ubwenge bwo mu Ijambo ry'Imana kuruta kubona indamu cyangwa umunezero w'isi.

Iyaba twigaga Bibiliya dufite umwete kandi dusenga buri muni, twagiye tubona buri muni ukuri guteye ubwuzu mu busobanuro bushya Imana iduhaye, bufututse kandi bufite imbaraga. <sup>6</sup>

[122] Mukwiriye kugira Bibiliya umuyobozi wanyu niba mushaka kureresha abana banyu ibyokuruya no guhugura by'Uwiteka. Mureke imibireho n'imico bya Kristo bibabere urugero rwo kwigana. Nibateshuka, mujye mubasomera icyo Uwiteka yavuze cyerekeye ku byaha nk'ibyoyi. Mukeneye guhora mubitaho kandi mukabikorana umwete. Ingeso mbi imwe yihanganiwe n'ababyeyi ntikosorwe n'abigisha, ishobora gutuma umwana akurana imico idashimwa. Mujye mwigisha abana bamenye ko bakwiriye kugira imitima mishya;

<sup>4</sup>81 319;.

<sup>5</sup>5T 322

<sup>6</sup>CG 510,511'.



ibyo bishimira bishya, n’imigambi mishya iyobowe n’Imana. Bakwiriye gufashwa na Kristo; bakwiriye kwimenyereza imico y’Imana nk’uko igaragarizwa mu Ijambo ryayo.<sup>7</sup>

### Umusomyi yasezeraniwe kumurikirwa n’umucyo w’Imana

Ijambo ry’Imana, nk’imico y’uwo rikomokaho, rifite ibihishwe ikiremwanuntu kitabasha gusobunukirwa mu buryo busesuye. Rijyana ibitekerezo byacu aho Umuremyi ari “mu mucyo utegerwa.”(1 Timoteyo 6:16). Ritwereka imigambi afite ibihe byose mu mateka y’abantu, imigambi izagenda yuzura uko ibihe bihita iteka ryose. Ridusaba kwita ku bintu bitazashira bifitanye isano n’ingoma y’Imana n’ahazaza h’Umuntu.

Uko icyaha cyaje mu isi, uko Kristo yambaye ishusho y’umuntu, kubyarwa ubwa kabiri, umuzuko, n’ibindi byigisho byinshi biri muri Bibiliya, ni ibihishwe cyane birenze ubusobanuro umuntu yatanga cyangwa ndetse yasobanukirwa byuzuye. Ariko Imana yaduhaye mu Byanditswe Byera ubuhamya buhagije butwereka ko ari Ijambo ry’Imana, kandi ntudukwiriye gushidikanya Ijambo ryayo kuko tutabasha gusobanukirwa n’amabanga yose y’ubuntu bwayo.

Iyaba byashobokaga ngo Ibyaremwe bisobanukirwe Imana n’imirimo yayo mu buryo bwuzuye, byaba bigeze aho nta kundi kuri kuzongera kumenywa, nta bundi bwenge buzungukwa, nta kongera gukura mu bitekerezo cyangwa mu byo twibwira mu mutima. Imana ntiyaba ikibaye Isumbabyose; kandi abantu bamaze kumenya ubwenge bwose bakagera no ku byo bagomba kugeraho byose nta rindi jyambere baba bateze. Nimutyo dushimire Imana ko atari uko biri. Imana ihoraho; muri Yo ni ho hari “ubutunzi bwose bw’ubwenge no kumenya.” Kandi kugeza mu bihe bidashira abantu bakwiriye guhora bashakashaka, bagahora biga, nyamara ntibashobora kumarayo ubutunzi bw’ubwenge bwayo, n’ineza yayo, n’imbaraga yayo.

[123]

Nitutayoborwa n’Umwuka Wera tuzahora dukora hirya no hino duhindura ukundi Ibyanditswe Byera cyangwa tubisobanura uko bitari. Hariho uburyo bwinshi bwo gusoma Bibiliya bitagize icyo byunguye kandi kenshi bigirira umuntu nabi. Iyo Ijambo ry’Imana ritabumburanwe kwicisha bugufi no gusenga; iyo ibitekerezo n’ibyo abantu bishimira bitari ku Mana cyangwa ngo bifatanye n’ubushake bwayo, ubwenge bujyamo igihu cyo gushidakanya; kandi ibyiringiro bigenda birushaho kuba bike. Umwanzi ayobora ibitekerezo, maze agatanga ubusobanuro butari ubw’ukuri.<sup>8</sup>

### Gukunda kwiga Bibiliya si kamere y’umuntu

Ari abakuze ari n’urubyiruko birengagiza Bibiliya. Ntibayiga, ngo ibabere umuyobozi w’imibereho yabo. Cyane cyane abasore ni bo babyirengagiza. Benshi cyane bo muri bo babona igihe cyo gusoma ibindi bitabo, ariko Igitabo cyerekana inzira igana ku bugingo buhoraho nticigwa iminsi yose. Ibitekerezo by’amanjwe bisomwa byitaweho, ariko Bibiliya yo ikirengagezwa. Iki gitabo (Bibiliya) ni cyo kituyobora ku mibereho yo mu rwego rwo hejuru, imibereho irushijeho kuba iyo gutungana. Iyaba ibitekerezo by’urubyiruko bitarayobejwe no gusoma ibitekerezo by’ibihimbano, bavuga ko Bibiliya ari cyo gitabo cyiza cyane kuruta ibindi byose baba barasomye.<sup>9</sup>

Twebwe nk’abahawe umucyo ukomeye, ingeso zacu, amagambo yacu, n’imibereho yacu aho dutuye bikwiriye kuba ibifasha abandi kuva mu byaha. Mujye muha Bibiliya

<sup>7</sup>CG 515 ;

<sup>8</sup>1 699-705;

<sup>9</sup>Cl, 138, 139;

[124] umwanya wayo w'icyubahiro ibe umuyobozi mu rugo. Nimureke itekerezweho kuba umujyanama mu ngorane zose, n'urugero rw'ibikorwa byose. Mbese bene Data na bashiki banjye bashobora kwizezwa yuko nta mwene wacu uwo ari we wese wagera ku byiza nyakuri iwe hataganje ukuri kw'Imana ari bwo bwenge bwo gukiranuka? Hakwiriye gukorwa ibishoboka byose kugira ngo buri mubyeyi wese w'umugore cyangwa w'umugabo yikuremo ibitekerezo biciriritse biterwa n'umuco w'ubunembwe utuma batekereza ko gukorera Imana ari umutwaro. Imbaraga y'ukuri ikwiriye kuba umuti ukuraho ibyaha mu rugo. <sup>10</sup>

Abana bakiri bato, bakwiriye kwigishwa ibyo amategeko y'Imana asaba n'ibyerereye kwizera Yesu Umucunguzi wacu utweza ibizinga by'icyaha. Uko kwizera gukwiriye kwigishwa buri munsu hakurikijwe itegeko n'urugero. <sup>11</sup>

### Kwiga Bibiliya bikomeza ubwenge

Iyaba Bibiliya yigwaga nk'uko bikwiriye, abantu babaye ibihangange mu bwenge. Ibyigisho byigishirizwa mu Ijambo ry'Imana, icyubahiro kiboneka mu kwicisha bugufi kiboneka mu Ijambo ryayo, ibitekerezo by'ubupfura abantu bakuramo, bikuza ubwenge bw'umuntu mu buryo bw'umwihariko. Bibiliya ifite ibitekerezo bitagira akagero. Umwigishwa azahera ku bitekerezo shingiro, ahere ku ngero z'iby'ijuru zitunganye kuruta iyo amara igihe asoma inyandiko zanditswe n'abantu, tutavuze iz'abantu b'ingeso zidakwiriye. Ubwenge bwa gisore bunanirwa kugera ku majyambere yabwo akomeye cyane iyo birengagije isoko ikombye cyane y'ubwenge ari yo Jambo ry'Imana. Igituma dufite abantu b'abanyabwenge bakeya cyane bashikamye kandi bafite akamaro gakomeye ni uko Imana itubahwa, Imana ntikundwe, gahunda z'itorero ntizikorwe mu mibereho nk'uko bikwiriye.

Imana ishaka yuko twagira ibyangombwa byose byatuma tuba ibihangange mu bwenge Iyaba abantu barushagaho gusoma Bibiliya, iyaba ukuri kwayo kwasobanukaga biruseho, twabay abantu bahugukiwe cyane kandi b'abahanga cyane. Umuntu ahabwa imbaraga no kuyisoma. <sup>12</sup>

[125] Kwigisha ibya Bibiliya ni ubuyobozi bw'ingenzi mu mibereho y'umuntu. Bigaragaza amahame ameze nk'ibuye rikomeza imfuruka. Amahame agenga gutera mbere kw'igihugu, amahame agize imibereho myiza y'abaturage, ari yo gihome cy'umuryango; utayagenderaho ntiyagira icyo amara, ntiyabona umunezero, n'icyubahiro muri ubu bugingo cyangwa ngo yiringire kuzabona ubugingo budapfa. Nta rwego mu bugingo, nta gihe runaka mu mibereho y'abantu, bidategurwa n'inyigisho za Bibiliya. <sup>13</sup>

### Kristo muri Bibiliya yose

Imbaraga ya Kristo, Umukiza wabambwe, itanga ubugingo buhoraho ikwiriye kugaragarizwa abantu. Dukwiriye kubereka yuko Isezerano rya Kera ari ubutumwa bwiza bw'ukuri bwanditswe mu ngero zishushanya kandi zicurera ukuri nk'uko Isezerano Rishya rimeze mu bubasha bwaryo bugaragara. Isezerano Rishya ntiryigisha idini rishya; Isezerano rya Kera ntirivuga yuko idini rikwiye kuvanwaho n'Irishya. Ahubwo Isezerano Rishya ni ukujya mbere no gusobanuka kw'irya Kera.

<sup>10</sup>CG 508,509;

<sup>11</sup>51' 329;.

<sup>12</sup>CG 507;.

<sup>13</sup>PP 599;.

Abeli yizeraga Kristo, kandi yakijijwe rwose n'imbaraga ya Kristo nk'uko yakijije Petero cyangwa Pawulo. Henoki yari umuntu ushushanya Kristo rwose nk'uko intumwa ikundwa Yohana yamushushanyaga. Henoki yagendanye n'Imana, ntiyaboneka, kuko Imana yamwimuye. Yahawe ubutumwa bwo kugaruka kwa Kristo. Enoki, uwa karindwi uhereye kuri Adamu, yahanuye ibyabo ati: "Dore, Uwiteka yazanye n'inzovu nyinshi z'abera be, kugira ngo agirire bose ibihwanye n'amateka baciriweho." (Yuda 14). Ubutumwa bwigishijwe na Enoki no kujyanwa mu ijuru kwe byari ibyo kwemeza abariho mu gihe cye. Ibyo bintu byari ibyo kwerekana yuko Metusela na Nowa bari kubasha gukoresha imbaraga bakerekana ko abakirantsi bashobora kujyanwa mu ijuru.

Ya Mana yagendanaga na Enoki yari Umwami wacu n'Umukiza Yesu Kristo. Yari umucyo w'isi icyo gihe nk'uko ari ubu. Abari bariho icyo gihe ntibigeze babura abigisha bo kubayobora mu nzira y'ubugingo; kuko Nowa na Enoki bari Abakristo. Ubutumwa bwatangiwe mu mategeko mu gitabo cy'Abalewi. Kubaha gushyitse kurashakwa ubu nk'icyo gihe. Mbega ukuntu ari ngombwa ko dusobanukirwa n'akamaro k'iri Jambo !

[126]

Ikibazo kirabazwa ngo: Ni mpamvu ki hari ikibuze mu itorero? Igisubizo ni iki: "Ni uko tureka ibitekerezo byacu bikava ku Ijambo ry'Imana bikajya kure yaryo. Iyaba Ijambo ry'Imana ryaribwaga nk'ibyokurya bitunga ubugingo, iyaba ryubahwaga rigahabwa agaciro kandi rikemerwa, ntibyabaye ngombwa ko habaho ibihamya byinshi bihora bivugwa. Ibyanditswe Byera bivuzwe mu buryo busanzwe butaruhije byakwakirwa kandi bigashyirwa mu bikorwa. <sup>14</sup>

---

<sup>14</sup>.61' 392,303.

## IGICE CYA 14: IBIHAMYA BY'ITORERO

Uko imperuka yegereza n'umurimo wo gutanga umuburo uheruka ku isi ukwira henshi, ni ko birushaho kuba ingenzi ku bemera ukuri kw'iki gihe gusobanukirwa neza na kamere n'imbaraga y'"Ibihamya," Imana, mu buntu bwayo yahuje n'umurimo w'ubutumwa bwa marayika wa gatatu kuva bucyaduka.

Kera Imana yavuganiraga n'abantu mu kanwa k'abahanuzi n'intumwa. Muri iki gihe ivuganira na bo mu "Bihamya" by'Umwuka wayo. Ntabwo higeze kubaho igihe Imana yigishanyije ubwoko bwayo umwete kiruta uko ibigisha ubu ibyerekeye ubushake bwayo n'inzira yifuza ko banyuramo.

Imiburo no guhana ntibibwirwa abakora ibyaha bo mu Badiventisiti b'umunsi wa Karindwi bitewe n'uko imibereho yabo irushijeho kugira umugayo kuruta imibereho y'abitwa Abakristo bo mu matorero atari ay'ukuri. . . .ahubwo biterwa n'uko bafite umucyo ukomeye, kandi kubera umurimo bahisemo, babaye abantu b'Imana ku buryo bw'umwihariko, abo yitoranyirije, bafite amategeko yayo yanditswe mu mitima yabo.

Ubutumwa nahawe bw'abantu batari bamwe kenshi narabubandikiraga, ibihe byinshi babinsabye byihutirwa. Uko umurimo wanjye wagukaga, ibyo byabaye umugabane ukomeye kandi uruhije w'imirimo yanjye.

[128]

Mu iyerekwa nahawe mu mwaka wa 1871, ni ho nabwiwe gusobanura amahame rusange mu mvugo no mu nyandiko, kandi icyo gihe nyine ngasobanura akaga n'amafuti, n'ibyaha by'abantu bamwe, kugira ngo bose baburirwe, bacyahwe, kandi bagirwe inama. Nabonye yuko bose bakwiriye kurondora imitima yabo n'imibereho yabo cyane kugira ngo barebe yuko batagize amafuti abandi bahaniwe kandi ngo barebe yuko imiburo abandi baburiwe itagize icyo ibamarira. Niba bimeze bityo, bakwiriye kwiyumvamo yuko inama no gucyaha ari bo bahawe ku buryo bw'umwihariko, kandi ko bakwiriye kubishyira mu bikorwa nk'aho ari bo byabwiwe mu buryo bw'umwihariko.

Imana igambiriye kugerageza kwizera kw'amasengesho y'abantu bose bavuga yuko bifuzwa by'ukuri kumenya inshingano zabo. Izaha abantu bose umwanya uhagije wo gukuza ikiri mu mitima yabo.

Uwiteka acyaha kandi agahana abantu biyitirira kuba abakurikiza amategeko ye. Yerekana ibyaha byabo kandi agashyira ku mugaragaro gukiranirwa kwabo kuko yifuza kubatandukanya n'icyaha cyose n'ubugome bwose, kugira ngo bagire gutungana gushyitse mu kumwubaha. Imana irabacyaha, ikabakangara kandi ikabahana, kugira ngo babone uko babonezwa, bezwa, bayoborwa neza kandi hanyuma bazashyirwe hejuru bagere ku ntebe ye y'ubwami.<sup>1</sup>

### Kwerekaza abantu kuri Bibiliya

Ibihamya byanditswe ntibitanga umucyo mushya, ahubwo bishimangira mu mutima rwose ukuri kw'Imana kwamaze guhishurwa. Icyo umuntu akwiriye gukorera Imana n'icy'akwiriye gukorera mugenzi we cyasobanuriwe neza mu Ijambo ry'Imana, nyamara kandi bakeya bo muri mwe ni bo bumvira uwo mucyo bahawe. Nta kundi kuri kuvugwa; ahubwo mu "Bihamya" ni mo Imana yasobanuriye ukuri gukomeye kwamaze gutangwa

<sup>1</sup> 5T 654-662;

maze igushyira imbere y'abantu mu buryo bwayo yatoranyije kugira ngo ibakangure kandi ikubatere mu bwenge, badasigara bafite urwitwazo. “*Ibihamya*” ntibikwiriye gutesha Ijambo ry’Imana agaciro, ahubwo bikwiriye kurihesha ikuzo, bigatuma abantu barikunda, Kugira ngo ipica nziza y’ ukuri kutarangwa no kwishyira hejuru inyure bose.<sup>2</sup>

Umwuka ntiyatangiwe kandi ntabasha gutangirwa gukuraho Bibiliya; kuko Ibyanditswe Byera bivuga byeruye yuko Ijambo ry’Imana ari urugero inyigisho zose n’ibikorwa byose bikwiriye kugeragerezwaho..... Yesaya avuga yeruye ati: “Nimusange amategeko y’Imana n’ibiyihamya! Nibatavuga ibihwanye n’iryo jambo nta museke uzabatambikira.” (Yesaya 8:20).<sup>3</sup>

[129]

Mwene Data kanaka. . . yashobora gutera urujijo agerageje kwerekana ko umucyo Imana yatangiye mu “*Bihamya*” ari uwongerewe ku Ijambo ry’Imana, ariko kuvuga atyo ni ibinyoma. Imana yabonye ko bikwiriye muri ubwo buryo kwerekeza ubwenge bw’ubwoko bwayo ku Ijambo ryayo, kugira ngo basobanukirwe na ryo biruseho. Ijambo ry’Imana rihagije kumurikira ubwenge bwijimye cyane kandi ribasha kumenywa n’abifuzza kurisobanukirwa. Ariko n’ubwo bimeze bityo, bamwe bavuga ko biga Ijambo ry’Imana usanga bafite imibereho inyuranye n’ibyo ryigisha ryeruye. Nuko kugira ngo abagabo n’abagore be kugira urwitwazo, Imana yatanze inama kandi itanga n’ibihamya kugira ngo bibagarure ku Ijambo birengagije gukurikiza. Ijambo ry’Imana ryuzuycmo amahame rusange afasha abantu kubaho bafite imico iboneye. N’ibihamya bya rusange n’iby’umuntu ku giti cye, byarateguwe kugira ngo bibafashe kwita kuri ayo mahame.

Nafashe Bibiliya y’agaciro kenshi maze nyizengurutsa bya “*Bihamya by’Itorero*” byinshi, byatangiwe guhabwa ubwoko bw’Imana maze ndavuga nti: « Aha ni ho ibintu hafi ya byose bihuriye. Ibyaha abantu bakwiriye guhunga biragaragajwe. Inama bifuzza zibasha kuboneka hano zatangiwe izindi mpamvu zihwanye n’izabo. Imana yishimiye kubaha umurongo ku murongo n’itegeko ku itegeko. »

Ariko ntihariho benshi muri mwe bazi rwose ibiri mu “*Bihamya*.” Ntimuzi neza ibyanditswe. Iyaba mwari muzi Ijambo ry’Imana, iyaba mwifuzaga kugera ku rugero rwa Bibiliya ngo mubone gutungana kwa Gikristo, ntimuba mwarakeneye “*Ibihamya*.” Icyatumye Imana ishaka kubageraho ikoresheje ibihamya byumvikana kandi bitaziguye byatewe n’uko mwirengagije kumenya neza Igitabo cyayo cyayiturutseho. Ishaka ko mwita ku miburo mwanze kumvira, ibahenda- hendera kugira imibereho ihwanye n’ibyo cyigisha biboneye kandi biha umuntu ubwenge.<sup>4</sup>

[130]

### Mujye mucira « *Ibihamya* » urubanza mukurikije imbuto zabyo

Nimureke “*Ibihamya*” bicirwe urubanza n’imbuto zabyo. Mbese ibyo byigisho bifite mwuka ki? Mbese amaherezo y’ imbaraga zabyo yabaye ayahe? Abifuzza kugenza batyo bose bashobora kwimenyereza imbuto z’iri yerekwa. Imana yabonye ko bakira bakagira imbaraga yo kurwanya iya Satani n’iy’abantu bafashije Satani mu murimo we.

Imana yaba iriho yegisha itorero ryayo, igahana ibibi Abakristo bakora kandi igakomeza kwizera kwabo, cyangwa yaba itabikora. Uyu murimo ni uw’Imana, cyangwa si uwayo. Nta cyo Imana ikora ibangikanywe na Satani. Umurimo wanjye....ufite iki-menyetso cy’Imana cyangwa ikimenyetso cy’umwanzi. Nta murimo w’igice urimo. Ibi “*Bihamya*” ni iby’Umwuka w’Imana, cyangwa ni iby’uwa Satani.

<sup>2</sup>5T 655;

<sup>3</sup>.

<sup>4</sup>5T 663-665;

Nk'uko Uwiteka yiyerekaniye mu Mwuka w'ubuhanuzi, ibya kera, n'iby'ubu, n'iby'ahazaza byanyuze imbere yanjye. Nabonye mu maso h'abantu ntari nigeze mbona, nuko hashize imyaka ndababona ndabamenya. Nakanguwe mu bitotsi n'igitekerezo cy'ukuri cy'ibintu naherukaga kwerekwa mu bwenge bwanjye; nuko nandika mu gicuku inzandiko zarenze igihugu kinini, zikagera ahari akaga, zigakiza amakuba menshi zikora umurimo w'Imana. Uyu ni wo murimo namaze imyaka nkora. Imbaraga yampatiye gucyaha no guhana ibibi ntari naratekereje. Mbese uyu murimo ni uwo mu ijuru, cyangwa ni uwo mu isi? <sup>5</sup>

### Umugambi wa Satani ni ugutera abantu gushidikanya

[131] Ibihe byinshi, "Ibihamya" byakirwa neza, icyaha no kwinezeza bigakurwaho maze umuntu agatangira bushya gufatanya n'umucyo Imana yatanze. Mu bindi bihe, ibyaha birakorwa, "**Ibihamya**" bikangwa, maze impamvu nyinshi z'urwitwazo zitari ukuri zigahererezwa ku bandi ari impamvu zo kwanga kubyakira. Impamvu nyakuri ntivugwa. Ni ukubura ubutwari bwo gukora ibyiza; ubushake bukomezwa kandi buyoborwa n'umwuka w'Imana, ngo umuntu areke ingeso mbi.

Satani afite ububasha bwo gutera gushidikanya no guhimba inkomyi z'ibihamya bitangwa n'Imana, kandi benshi bibwira ko ari byiza kuba nk'abanyabwenge, kuba abatizera no guhinyura. Abifuza gushidikanya bazabona umwanya mugari. Imana ntigambirira gukuraho ibitera umuntu kutizera byose. Itanga igihamya gikwiriye kugenzurwa n'umuntu wicisha bugufi n'umutima wemera kwigishwa, kandi abantu bose bakwiriye guhitamo bakurikije uburemere bw'igihamya. Imana itanga igihamya gihagije kugira ngo abantu bifuze kumenya ukuri bizere; ariko uhindukira akareka igihamya bitewe n'uko hariho ibintu bikeya atabasha gusobanurisha ubwenge bwe butareba kure, azasigara ahantu hakonje hateye umususu, ho kutizera no gushidikanya kandi kwizera kwe kuzarimbuka.

Inama ya Satani ni ugucogozwa kwizera ubwoko bw'Imana bufite mu "**Bihamya**." Satani azi uburyo bwo gutera. Akorera mu bwenge bw'abantu akabatera kugirira ishyari abayobora umurimo kandi akabatera no kutanyurwa. Hanyuma bagatangira kwibaza ku by'impano. Ubwo ni bwo bagira imbaraga nke; maze ibyigisho baherewe mu iyerekwa bakabisuzugura. Hanyuma hagakurikiraho gushidikanya ku byerekeye ingingo zikomeye cyane zo kwizera kwacu, ari zo nkigi z'umurongo twahisemo, hanyuma bagashidikanya Ibyanditswe Byera bityo bakaromboreza bagana mu kurimbuka. Igihe "**Ibihamya**" byigeze kwizera bishidikanyijwe bikarekwa, Satani amenya yuko abashutswe batazahagararira aho gusa; maze umwete we akawukuba incuro ibyiri kugeza ubwo abatera kugomera Imana ku mugaragaro, nyuma bikaba indwara idakira, amaherezo akaba kurimbuka. Iyo bagize gushidikanya no kutizera iby'umurimo w'Imana, kuyoba kwabo kuba kuzuye. Nuko bakarakarira cyane abahangara kubabwira amakosa yabo no kubacyahira ibyaha bakora.

[132] Abari mu kaga si abanga "**Ibihamya**" ku mugaragaro gusa, cyangwa abashidikanya ibyabyo. Gusuzugura umucyo ni ko kuwanga

Nutagirira Ibihamya icyizere, uzava ku kuri kwa Bibiliya. Natewe ubwoba n'uko abantu benshi bahitamo kugira icyizere gike no gushidikanya, bityo mbabajwe n'ubungo bwanyu ndababurira. None se, ni bangahe bazita kuri uwo muburo? <sup>6</sup>

<sup>5</sup>5T 6651;

<sup>6</sup>5T 672-680;

### Kutamenya ibihamya si rwo rwitwazo

Benshi bagenda banyuranyije rwose n'umucyo Imana yahaye ubwoko bwayo, kuko badasoma ibitabo birimo umucyo n'ubwenge, n'imiburo no guhana. Kwita ku by'isi, gukunda ibintu bishya byadutse, no kutizera Imana byakuye abantu ku mucyo Imana yatangiye ubuntu, kandi ibitabo n'ibinyamakuru birimo ibinyoma biriho bizerera mu gihugu hose. Gushidikanya no kutizera Imana biriyongera hose. Umucyo w'agatangaza, uva ku ntebe y'ubwami y'Imana uhishwa muni y'itunga. Imana izabaza ubwoko bwayo icyatumye bawirengagiza. Ni ngombwa kuzayisubiza iby'akambi k'umucyo kose yamurikishije mu nzira yacu, niba karaduteye gukuza amajyambere mu by'Imana cyangwa niba twarakanze kuko ibiturutiyeho kuba byiza ari ukwikurikirira ibyo twikundiye.

**"Ibihamya"** bikwiriye gushyirwa muri buri rugo rw'abubahiriza Isabato, kandi bene Data bakwiriye kumenya agaciro kabyo maze bagahendahenderwa kubisoma. Umugambi wo gusuzugura ibyo bitabo maze mu itorerero hakaboneka bimwe muri byo si uw'ubwenge. Bikwiriye kuba mu bitabo bya buri muryango wose maze bikajya bisomwa hatwo na hatwo. Nimujye mubishyira aho bishobora gusomwa na benshi. <sup>7</sup>

Neretswe yuko kutizera ibihamya biburira, bitera ubutwari kandi bihana, ari ugukingirana umucyo kure y'ubwoko bw'Imana. Kutabyizera ni ugufunga amaso yabo kugira ngo batamenya uko bameze by'ukuri. Batekereza yuko ibihamya by'Umwuka w'Imana bibahana bidakenewe cyangwa yuko atari bo biba bivuga. Bene abo bakennye cyane ubuntu bw'Imana no kwisuzuma mu by'umwuka, kugira ngo babashe kumenya ibyo bakennye mu bumenyi bw'iby'umwuka.

Abenshi basubiye inyuma bakava mu by'ukuri bavuga ko impamvu basubiye inyuma ari uko batizera "Ibihamya." Ikibazo ni iki ngo: Mbese bazareka kumvira ikigirwamana cy'abo Imana iciraho iteka, cyangwa se bazakomeza bakore iby'ingeso mbi zo kwinezeza no kwanga umucyo Imana yabahaye ibacyahira ibyo bishimira? Ikibazo gikwiriye gutunganywa hamwe na bo ni iki ngo: Mbese nziyanga maze nakire "Ibihamya" byavuye ku Mana bicyaha ibyaha byanjye, cyangwa se nzanga "Ibihamya" kuko bicyaha ibyaha byanjye? <sup>8</sup>

[133]

### Gukoresha "Ibihamya" mu buryo bubiri

Igitabo cya mbere cy' "Ibihamya" cyigeze gucapwa cyaburiraga abantu kibabaza gukoresha umucyo wahawe ubwoko bw'Imana mu buryo bubiri. Navuze yuko bamwe bakoze ibidakwiriye. Igihe babwiraga abatizera ibyo kwizera kwabo maze bakababaza igihamya, basomye ibitabo nanditse mu kigwi cyo gusoma Bibiliya ngo abe ari yo ibahamiriza. Neretswe yuko ubwo buryo budakwiriye kandi ko bubasha kwangisha abatizera ukuri. "Ibihamya" ntibishobora kugira ububasha ku batagira icyo bazi cyerekeye umutima wabo. Abantu nk'abo si byo bakwiriye gusomerwa.

Indi miburo yerekeye uburyo abantu bakoresha "Ibihamya" yatanzwe ibihe binyuranye, nk'uko yanditswe hepfo aha:

"Ababwiriza bamwe bari inyuma kure cyane. Bavuga yuko bizera ibihamya byatanzwe, kandi bamwe bakora nabi iyo babikoresheje nk'ikiboko cyo gukubitisha abatabizi, nyamara bo ubwabo bakananirwa kubikurikiza. Babonye ibihamya byinshi ariko ntibabyitayeho. Umugambi w'abantu nk'abo si umwe. "

<sup>7</sup>5T 681;

<sup>8</sup>5T 674, 675;

« Nabonye yuko benshi bagize amahirwe bitewe n’ibyo Imana yanyeretse byerekeye ibyaha n’amafuti bikorwa n’abandi. Bafashe ubusobanuro bukabije bw’ibyerekanawe mu iyerekwa, nuko baba ari bwo bakomeza gushyira imbere bigeza ubwo byacogojwe kwizera kwa benshi mu byo Imana yerekanye, kandi bacogozza ndetse bagaca intege itorero.»<sup>9</sup>

[134]

### Akuga ko kunegura ibihamya

Mu nzozzi narose hambere aha, najyanywe imbere y’imbaga nini y’abantu, bamwe muri bo bariho bashishikariye gukuraho icapwa ry’Ibihamya bikomeye cyane byarimo ubutumwa bw’imbuzi nari natanze. Baravuze bati: “Twizera ibihamya bya mushiki wacu White; ariko igihe atubwira ibintu atabonye neza mu iyerekwa byerekeye ikintu runaka abantu bajyaho impaka, amagambo ye ntacyo yatumarira kiruta icy’ay’undi muntu.” Umwuka w’Imana yanjeho, ndahaguruka maze mbacyaha mu izina ry’Uwiteka.

None, niba ababwiwe iyo miburo ikomeye bavuze bati : “Iyo ni inama ya mushiki wacu White atanga ku giti cye, nzakomeza gukora ibyo mbona ko ari byiza,” kandi nibakomeza gukora ibintu baburiwe ko badakwiriye gukora, bazaba berekanye ko bahinyura inama y’Imana, kandi amaherezo, Umwuka w’Imana, yanyeretse ko, ari ukonona umurimo w’Imana no kwirimbura ubwabo. Abashaka gukomeza umugambi wabo bazakura mu magambo y’“Ibihamya” ayo batekereza ko azashyigikira ibyo bavuga, kandi bazayakomeza cyane uko bashobora kose. Ariko ibitunga agatoki imikorere yabo, cyangwa ibidahuje n’ibyo bavuga, bavuga ko ari ibyo mushiki wacu White yivugira, ko bidakomoka mu ijuru, bakabishyira ku rwego rumwe n’urw’ibitekerezo byabo.

None rero, bavandimwe, ndabinginga ngo mwe kujya hagati yanjye n’abantu, ngo mubabuze umucyo Imana yashakaga ko bahabwa. Mu kunegura “**Ibihamya**”, ntimukwiriye kubyambura imbaraga zose, n’inama zose, n’ububasha bwose. Ntimukibwire yuko mushobora kubicamo ibice kugira ngo bihwane n’uko intekerezo zanyu ziri, muvuga yuko Imana yabahaye ububasha bwo gushishoza ngo mube mwamenya umucyo uturuka mu ijuru n’ibivugwa bikomotse mu bwenge bwa kimuntu gusa. Niba “**Ibihamya**” bitavuga ibihwanye n’uko Ijambo ry’Imana riri, muzabyange. Kristo na Beliyali ntibashobora guhuzwa. Mu izina rya Kristo, ntimukajijishe abantu amagambo yuzuye icurabwenge ry’abantu no kutagira ibyiringiro, ngo bitume umurimo Imana yakora utagera ku ntego yawo. Ntimugatume kubura ubushishozi mu by’umwuka kwanyu kugira uyu murimo w’Imana urutare rw’ibicumuro, aho benshi bazasitara bakagwa, “bakagwa mu mutego, bakajyanwa.”<sup>10</sup>

[135]

### Uburyo bwo kwemera guhanwa

Abahanwa n’Umwuka w’Imana ntibakwiriye guhagurukira kurwanya igikoresho gifite kwicisha bugufi. Ni Imana yavuze kugira ngo ibakize kurimbuka, si umuntu buntu. Muri kamere ya kimuntu, ntibinezeza guhanwa, kandi ntibishobokera umutima w’umuntu, utamurikirwa n’Umwuka w’Imana, gusobanukirwa n’akamaro k’amagambo yo guhana cyangwa umugisha azana. Iyo umuntu yemeye gushukwa, maze agakora icyaha, ubwenge bwe bucura umwijima. Umutimanama ntumenya ibikwiriye. Imiburo yawo irasuzugurwa, kandi ijwi ryawo ryumvikana buhoro. Umuntu abura imbaraga zo gutandukanya ibibi n’ibyiza buhoro buhoro, kugeza ubwo aba atagifite ubwenge nyakuri bwo kumenya aho ahagaze imbere y’Imana. Ashobora kwitondera gahunda z’idini kandi

<sup>9</sup>5T 669,670;

<sup>10</sup>5T 687-691;



agakomeza inyigisho zaryo afite umwete, ariko kandi atagira umutima wa ryo. Uko ameze, ni kwa kundi gusobanurwa n'Umuhamya w'ukuri, ngo: “Kuko uvuga uti : ‘Ndi umukire, ndatunze kandi ndatuganiwe, nta cyo nkennye; utazi yuko uri umutindi wo kubabarirwa, kandi uri umukene n'impumyi, ndetse wambaye busa.’” Igihe Umwuka w'Imana, mu butumwa bw'imbuzi avuze ko uwo muntu umaze atyo, ntiyabona ko ubwo butumwa ari ukuri. None se akwiriye kwanga kuburirwa? Oya.

Imana yatanze igihamya gihagije kugira ngo abashaka bose babashe kwimara amat-siko ku byerekeye kamere y’*“Ibihamya.”* Nibamara kwemera ko bikomoka ku Mana, bizaba inshingano yabo kwemera guhanwa, nubwo ubwabo batareba uburyo ibyo bakora ari ibidatunganye. Nibamenya neza uko bameze, guhanwa kuzaba kukimaze iki? Kuko babizi cyangwa batabizi, Imana ibibashyira imbere mu buryo bw'imbabazi, kugira ngo babashe kwihana kandi bisubireho bitaratinda cyane. Abahinyura imiburo bazasigara barindagizwa no kwihenda; ariko abayitondera, kandi bakagira umwete wo kwitandukanya n'ibyaha byabo kugira ngo babone uko baronka ubuntu bukenewe, bazaba bakinguye umuryango w'imitima yabo, kugirango Umukiza ubakunda yinjiremo kandi abe muri bo. Abomatanye n'Imana cyane ni abazi ijwi ryayo igihe ivugana na bo. Ab'umwuka bagenzura iby'umwuka. Abo baziyumvamo ishimwe yuko Uwiteka yaberetse ibyaha byabo.

[136]

Dawidi yamenye ubwenge arebye uburyo Imana yabanaga nawe, maze yemera igihano cy'Isumbabyose yicishije bugufi. Ishusho y'ukuri yagaragazaga uko Dawidi yari amaze by'ukuri nk'uko umuhanuzi Natani yamubwiye yatumye amenya neza ibyaha bye maze imufasha kubireka. Yemeye inama yicishije bugufi, maze yikubita imbere y'Imana yubamye. Yavuganye ijwi rerenga ati: “Amategeko y'Uwiteka atungana rwose, asubiza intege mu bugingo.” (Zaburi 19:7)

“Ariko niba mudahanwa nk'abandi bose noneho muba ...mutari abana nyakuri.” (Abaheburayo 12:8). Umwami wacu yaravuze ati : “Abo nkunda bose ndabacyaha nkabahana ibihano.” (Ibyahishuwe 3:19). “Nta gihano kinezeza ukigihanwa, ahabwo kimutera umubabaro, ariko rero hanyuma cyera imbuto zo gukiranuka zihesha amahoro abamenyerejwe na cyo.” (Abaheburayo 12:11). Nubwo amategeko yo kutuyobora akaze, yatanzwe n'urukundo ruhebuje rwa Data wa twese, “kugira ngo tubashe gusangira kwera kwe.”<sup>11</sup>

<sup>11</sup>5T 682,683.

## IGICE CYA 15: UMWUKA WERA

Ni amahirwe y’Umukristo wese kudategereza gusa, ahubwo agomba no gutebutsa kuza kw’Umwami wacu Yesu Kristo. Iyaba abavuga ko bemera izina rye beraga imbuto zimuhesha ikuzo, uburyo isi yose yabibwamo imbuto z’ubutumwa bwiza byaba igitangaza. Bidatinze umusaruro uheruka wakwera, maze Kristo akaza guhunika iyo myaka y’agaciro kenshi.

Bavandimwe nimusabe guhabwa Umwuka Wera kuko Imana yiteguye gusohoza isezerano ryose yatanze. Muvuge mufite za Bibiliya zanyu mu ntoke, muvuge muti: « Namaze gukora ibyo wavuze. Ndagaragaza isezerano ryawe ngo ; ‘mushake, muzabona; mukomange ku rugi, muzakingurirwa.’ » Kristo aravuga ati : “Ibyo musaba byose mubishyizeho umutima, mwizere yuko mubihawe, kandi muzabibona.” “Kandi ieyo muzasaba cyose mu izina ryanjye nzagikorera kugira ngo Data yubahirizwe mu Mwana we.” (Matayo 7:7; Mariko 11:24; Yohana 14:13)

Kristo yohereza intumwa ze kujya muri buri mugabane w’aho ateguka kubwira abagaragu be icyo ashaka. Agendagenda hagati y’amatorero ye. Yifuza kweza, gutunganya, no kuyobora abayoboze be. Abamwizera bazabera abo mu isi impumuro y’ubugingo izana ubugingo. Kristo afatiye inyenyeri mu kuboko kwe kw’iburyo, kandi umugambi we ni uko izo nyenyeri zamurikira isi umucyo we. Uko ni ko yifuza kuringaniriza ubwoko bwe gukora umurimo urushijeho kuba hejuru mu itorero ryo mu ijuru. Yadhaye umurimo ukomeye dukwiriye gukora. Nimutyo tuwukore dukiranutse. Nimutyo twerekaniye mu mibereho yacu icyo ubuntu bw’Imana bushobora gukorera abantu.<sup>1</sup>

### Gusabana gukwiriye kubanziriza gusukirwa Umwuka Wera

Mumenye yuko ubwo abigishwa bari bageze mu bumwe bushyitse, batakimaranira umwanya wo hejuru cyane uruta iyindi, ari ho Umwuka yasutswe. Bari bashyize hamwe. Ibibatandukanya byose byari bitakiriho. Kandi ni ko n’ubuhama bwabo bwari bumeze [138] Umwuka amaze gutangwa. Mwite kuri iri jambo ngo: “Abizeye bose bahuzaga umutima n’inama.” (Ibyakozwe n’Intumwa 4:32). Umwuka w’Uwapfiriye kugira ngo abanyabyaha babeho yongeye intege mu nteko y’abizera.

Abigishwa ntibisabiye umugisha ubwabo. Bari baremerewe n’umutwaro w’imitima. Ubutumwa bwari bukwiriye kujyanwa ku mpera z’isi, kandi bashakaga guhabwa imbaraga Kristo yari yarasezeranye. Ni cyo cyatumye Umwuka Wera asukwa, maze ku munsu umwe hihana abantu ibihumbi byinshi.

Ni ko bishobora kuba n’ubu. Abakristo bakwiriye kureka amahane yose maze bakiyegurira gukiriza Imana abazimiye. Bafite kwizera, bakwiriye gusaba guhabwa umugisha basezeraniwe kandi bazawubona. Gusukwa kw’Umwuka mu munsu y’intumwa kwari “Imvura y’umuhindo” kandi byagize umusaruro w’akataraboneka. Ariko imvura y’itumba izarushaho kuba nyinshi. Mbese abazima muri iyi munsu y’imperuka basezeraniwe iki? “Nimuhindukirire igihome gikomereye, mwa mbohe zifite ibyiringiro mwe. Uyu munsu ndahamya yuko nzabashumbusha kabiri.” “Nimusabe Uwiteka imvura mu gihe cy’itumba,

<sup>1</sup>8T 22,23;

muyisabe Uwiteka urema imirabyo; na we azabavubira imvura y'umurindi, umuntu wese azamumereza ubwatsi mu rwuri rwe.” (Zekariya 9: 12; 10:1).<sup>2</sup>

### Akamaro ko kwiyegurira Umwuka Wera

Imana ntidusaba gukoresha imbaraga zacu umurimo uri imbere yacu. Yateguye ubufasha buturuka mu ijuru mu bihe bibi byose birenze imbaraga za kimuntu. Itangira Umwuka Wera gufasha mu birushya byose, no gukomeza ibyiringiro byacu, no kumurikira ubwenge bwacu ndetse no kweza imitima yacu.

Kristo yateguye yuko itorero rye rizaba umubiri uhindutse ishusho, imurikishirijwe n'umucyo wo mu ijuru, ifite ubwiza bwa Imanweli. Umugambi we ni uko Umukristo wese azibera mu mucyo n'amahoro by'umwuka. Nta rubibi rw'ineza y'umuntu waretse inarijye, utanga umwanya mu mutima we ngo Umwuka Wera akoreremo kandi ugira imibereho yiyeguriye Imana burundu.

Amaherezo yo gusukwa k'Umwuka ku munsu wa Pentekote yabaye ayahe? Inkuru nziza y'Umukiza wazutse yajyanwe ku iherezo ry'isi yari ituwe. Imitima y'intumwa yasenderejwe n'ineza nyinshi cyane, yimbitse cyane, kandi icengera mu mutima cyane, bituma ibahatira kujya aho isi iherera, bahamya bati: “Sinkiratana ikindi, keretse Umusaraba w'Umwami wacu Yesu Kristo.” (Abagalatiya 6:14). Igihe bamamazaga ukuri nk'uko kuri muri Kristo, imitima yakiriye imbaraga y'ubutumwa. Itorero ryabonye umukumbi w'abihana baturutse imihanda yose. Abari barasubiye inyuma bongeye kwihana. Abanyabyaha bafatanyije n'Abakristo gushaka imaragarita y'igiciro cyinshi. Abari abanzi bikabije b'ubutumwa bahindutse ababurwanirira. Hasohoye ubu buhanuzi ngo: “Umunyantegere nke azaba nka Dawidi,” kandi inzu ya Dawidi izaba nka “marayika w'Uwiteka.” Umukristo wese yabonye muri mwene Se urukundo n'ineza byo mu ijuru. Umugambi wari umwe. Ingingo imwe yo kunesha yamize izindi zose. icyo abizera bifuzaga gusa kwari ukugaragaza ishusho y'ingeso za Kristo no gukorera kwagura ubwami bwe.

[139]

Natwe iryo sezerano ry'Umwuka ni iryacu rwose nk'uko ryabaye iry'abigishwa bambere. Muri iki gihe Imana izaha abagabo n'abagore imbaraga ivuye mu ijuru, nk'uko yayihaye abumvise ijamba ry'agakiza ku munsu wa Pentekote. Kuri iyi saha Umwuka w'Imana n'ubuntu bwayo ni iby'ababyifuzaga bese kandi bamwakira mu ijamba rye.<sup>3</sup>

### Umwuka Wera azahoraho kugeza imperuka

Kristo yavuze yeruye yuko imbaraga y'Umwuka izakomeza kubana n'abayoboke be kugeza ku mperuka. Ariko iryo sezerano ntirisobanukira abantu nk'uko bikwiriye, ni cyo gituma rero gusohora kwaryo kutaboneka nk'uko biri. Isezerano ry'Umwuka ni ikintu gitekerezwa bukeya kandi ingaruka zabyo zirazwi: Amapfa y'iby'umwuka, umwijima w'ibyumwuka, gusaza mu by'umwuka n'urupfu. Utuntu duto ni two twitabwaho, maze imbaraga y'Imana ari yo ikwiriye mu byo gukura no guhesha itorero amahirwe, kandi ikwiriye kuzana indi migisha mu murimo wayo ikabura, nubwo itangwa mu kuzura kwayo kutagabanije.

Kubura Umwuka ni ko gutuma umurimo w'ubutumwa ubura imbaraga. Ubumenyi, impano, kumenya kuvuga neza, ububasha umuntu avukana cyangwa yunguka mu buzima,

<sup>2</sup>81' 20,21;

<sup>3</sup>8T 19,2;

[140] umuntu ashobora kubigira; ariko iyo Umwuka w’Imana atabonetse, nta mutima ukabakabwa, nta munyabyaha uzanwa kuri Kristo. Naho ubundi, iyo abantu basabanye na Kristo, iyo impano z’Umwuka ari izabo, umukene w’umuhanya kandi w’injiji kurusha abandi bigishwa be azagira imbaraga yoroshya imitima. Imana ibagira imiyoboro yo kunyuzamo imbaraga yayo ikomeye cyane iha abo mu isi.

Ishyaka abigishwa bari bafitiye Imana ni ryo ryabateye kujyana ubuhamya bw’ukuri bafite imbaraga ikomeye. Mbese iryo shyaka ntirikwiriye gusurutsa imitima yacu ikagambirira kuvuga igitekerezo cy’urukundo rucungura rwa Kristo, Uwabambwe? Mbese Umwuka w’Imana ntakwiriye kuza uyu muni, azanwe no gusubiza amasengesho yasanganywe umwete no kwihangana, maze akuzuzwa abantu imbaraga yo gukora? None ho se, ni iki gituma itorero rigira intege nke cyane kandi rikaba ridafite umwuka? <sup>4</sup>

Igihe Umwuka Wera azaba ayobora ubwenge bw’Abakristo bo mu itorero, mu matorero yacu hazaboneka urugero rwo hejuru cyane mu bivugwa, mu bugabura, mu kugira umwuka, kuruta uko biboneka ubu. Abakristo bo mu itorero bazongerwa imbaraga n’amazi y’ubugingo, kandi abakozi bayoborwa n’umutwe umwe, ari wo Kristo, bazagaragaza Shebuja mu mwuka bafite, mu magambo, mu bikorwa, kandi bazaterana inkunga kugira ngo bajye mbere mu murimo ukomeye kandi uheruka twahawe gukora. Ubumwe n’urukundo bizagwira cyane, bibere isi igihamya cy’uko Imana yohereje Umwana wayo agapfira gucungura abanyabyaha. Ukuri kw’Imana kuzashyirwa hejuru; kandi uko kuzajya kurabagirana nk’itara rimurika, ni ko tuzajya turushaho kugusobanukirwa rwose. <sup>5</sup>

Neretswe yuko ubwoko bw’Imana nibutagira umuhati ku rwabo ruhande, bagategereza kuzongerwa imbaraga; kandi nibatega kuzezwa imyanda y’umubiri n’iy’umutima, maze bakabona kuba ari bwo bakora umurimo w’ijwi riranga rya marayika wa gatatu, bazasangwa badashyitse. Imbaraga y’Imana isubiza intege mu bugingo iza ku bantu bayiteguye gusa, bayitegurishije gukora umurimo Imana yabategetse, ari byo kwiyezaho ubwabo imyanda y’umubiri n’iy’umutima, bityo kubaha Imana kwabo bibageza ku rwego rukwiriye rw’ubutungane. <sup>6</sup>

<sup>4</sup>8T 21,23;

<sup>5</sup>81’ 211;

<sup>6</sup>IT 619.

Imitsi yumva yo mu bwonko ibasha kujyana amakuru mu mubiri wose ni yo muyoboro wonyine Imana ivuganiramo n'umuntu maze igahindura ubugingo bw'imbere rwose. Ikintu cyose kibasha kurogoya urugendo rw'amashanyarazi mu mitsi yumva kigabanura imbaraga y'ububasha bwo kubaho, maze ingaruka ikaba yuko ubwenge bugwa ikinya. <sup>1</sup>

Kutirinda kw'uburyo bwose kugusha ikinya imyanya y'ubwenge, maze bigatera imitsi yumva yo mu bwonko kugira intege nke bigatuma ibintu by'ubugingo bw'iteka bitishimirwa, ahubwo bigahwanwa n'ibisanzwe. Ububasha bwo ku rwego rwo hejuru bw'ubwenge, bwagenewe umugambi wo gutanga umunezero bugirwa imbata y'irubany'ibibi. Niba ingeso zacu z'umubiri zitaboneye, ubwenge n'ubutungane byacu ntibishobora kugira imbaraga; kuko impuhwe zikomeye ziba hagati y'umubiri n'ingeso nziza. <sup>2</sup>

Satani avuza impundu iyo abonye umuryango w'abantu urushaho kwiroha mu byago no mu mibabaro. Azi yuko abantu bafite ingeso mbi n'imibiri iguwe nabi badashobora gukorera Imana bafite umwete mwinshi no kwihangana, no kubonera nk'abafite imibiri iguwe neza. Umubiri urwaye uhindura ubwonko. Ubwenge ni bwo dukoreshereza Imana. Umutwe ni wo utegeka umubiri wose. Satani yishimira umurimo urimbura ateza abantu, iyo akoresheje umuryango w'abantu iby'ingeso zibonona, bakonona n'abandi: kuko ubwo buryo ari bwo akoresha yiba Imana umurimo ukwiriye kuyikorera.

Satani ahora yiteguye kwigarurira abantu burundu. icyo abafatisha gikomeye cyane kuruta ibindi byose ni irari ryo kurya no kunywa, kandi ashaka kuribyutsa mu buryo bwose ashoboye. <sup>3</sup>

### Inama ya Satani irusha izindi zose kurimbura

Satani yateranyirije hamwe abamarayika bacumuye ngo bajye inama y'uburyo bwo kugirira nabi nk'uko bishoboka kose umuryango w'abantu. Bavuze imigambi yabo bungikanya, kugeza ubwo Satani yatekereje inama. Yari gufata imbuto z'imizabibu, n'iz'ingano, n'ibindi bintu Imana yatanze ngo biribwe, maze akabihindura uburozi bwari kwangiza imbaraga z'umubiri w'umutu, iz'ubwenge, n'iz'umutimanama, bityo izo mbaraga zose zitsinzwe Satani akayobora umuntu mu buryo busesuye. Abantu banyoye inzoga byatuma bakora amarorerwa y'uburyo bwose. Irari ry'ibibi ryatera isi kumungwa. Satani, kubwo gutera abantu kunywa inzoga, ashobora gutuma bacupira bakandavura. <sup>4</sup>

Satani yagize iyi si imbata ye ateye abantu kunywa inzoga n'itabi, icyayi, n'ikawa. Ubwenge butangwa n'Imana, ari bwo bukwiye guhora butunganye, bwayobejwe no kunywa ibiyobyabwenge. Ubwonko ntibugishobora kurobanura neza. Umwanzi ni we uyobora. Umuntu yagurishije ubwenge bwe buhitamo icyiza bukareka ikibi, ahabwa ubumutera gusara. Nta bwenge bwo kumenya igitunganye afite. <sup>5</sup>

<sup>1</sup>T 347;

<sup>2</sup>3T 50,51;

<sup>3</sup>Te 13, 14;

<sup>4</sup>Te 12;

<sup>5</sup>Ev. 529;

Umuremyi wacu yahaye umuntu imigisha ataziganije. Iyaba izo mpano zose z’Imana zarakoreshejwe mu bwenge no kwirinda ibyakwangiza imibiri yacu, ubukene, indwara n’imiruho biba biri hafi kuva ku isi. Nyamara ikibabaje ni uko tubona ahantu hose imigisha y’Imana ihindurwa umuvumo no gukiranirwa kw’abantu.

Nta bantu bacirwaho iteka ryo gukoresha nabi impano z’agaciro zatanzwe n’Imana kurusha abakoresha umwero w’ubutaka mu kwenga inzoga. Imyaka y’impeke ifite intungamubiri, imbuto zitera kugira umuze muke kandi ziryoshye cyane, byengwamo ibinyobwa biyobya ubwenge kandi bigasaza ubwonko. Ingaruka yo kunywa ubwo burozi ni uko imiryango ibihumbi byinshi ibura ibintu byiza byakayigiriye akamaro ndetse n’ibyangombwa ku buzima. Ibikorwa by’urugomo biriyongera, kandi indwara n’urupfu bikihutana abantu uduhumbi n’uduhumbi bibajyana mu bituro by’abasinzi.<sup>6</sup>

### Vino isindisha

Vino Kristo yakoze mu mazi mu bukwe bw’i Kana yari umutobe mubisi mwiza w’inزابيبو. Uyu ni umutobe wavuye mu iseri, Ibyanditswe bivuga ngo: “Ntuwurimbure, kuko ugifite umumaro,” Yesaya 65:8.

[143]

“Vino ni umukobanyi, inzoga zirakubaganisha,  
Kandi ushukwa na byo ntagira  
Ubwenge.”

“Ni nde ubonye ishyano? Ni nde  
Utaka?  
Ni nde ufite intonganya? Ni nde  
Wiganyira?  
Ni nde ufite inguma zitagira  
Impanvu? Ni nde utukuza  
Amaso?  
Ni abarara inkera;  
Ni abagenda bavumba inturire.  
Ntukarebe vino uko itukura,  
Igihe ibirira mu gikombe,  
Ikamanuka neza,  
Amaherezo iryana nk’inzoka  
Igatema nk’impiri;”

Imigani 20: 1; 23:29-32

Ntibyigeze kubaho ko ukuboko k’umuntu kugaragaza neza ipica y’ubucakara n’ububata bw’umuntu wishwe n’ibinyobwa bisindisha. Uwagizwe imbata akaba yarahenebereye nubwo yakangurwa akamenyeshwa umubabaro we, ntagira imbaraga yo kwikura mu mutego; “azongera ajye kuvumba.” Imigani 23:35.

Mu by’ukuri, ubusinzi buva mu nzoga yaba iyoroshye cyangwa ikomeye. Kunywa izo zoroshye bitera umuntu gushaka kunywa izikomeye, bityo gukunda akayoga bikokama umuntu. Kunywa mu rugero ni ishuri abantu bigiramo kuzaba abasinzi. Nyamara ibitera ubusinzi bikora buhoro cyane ku buryo umuntu yisanga mu nzira nyabagendwa y’ubusinzi ataramenya ingorane afite.

<sup>6</sup>GW 386;

Si ngombwa kujya impaka zigamije kwerekana ingaruka mbi umusinzi akomora ku nzoga. Abantu bazahajwe n'inzoga, ari bo bantu Kristo yapfiriye kandi n'abamarayika bakaba babogoza amarira kubwabo, bari hose. Ni ibizinga ku majyambere twiratana. Bakojeje isoni ibihugu byose, kandi babiteje umuvumo n'amakuba.<sup>7</sup>

### Inzoga igiru umuntu imbutu

[144]

Iyo umuntu agize irari ryo gukunda inzoga, agashyira inzoga ku minwa ye, aba ataye agaciro k'umuntu afashe ak'inyamaswa kandi yararemwe ku ishusho y'Imana. Ubwenge buraremara, kumenya kukagwa ikinya, iruba rya kinyamaswa rigahaguruka, maze hanyuma hagakurikiraho ibyaha bikomeye by'ingeso zirushije izindi zose kuba mbi.<sup>8</sup>

Iyo abantu banyoye inzoga, bahangara ibyo batari gutinyuka bataranywa icyo kiyobyabwenge. Igihe bategekwa n'ibinyobwa by'uburozi, baba bategetswe na Satani. Arabigarurira, maze bagafatanya na we.<sup>9</sup>

Uko ni ko Satani yoshya abantu ngo bagurishye ubugingo kubera inzoga. Yigarurira umubiri, ubwenge, n'ubugingo, umuntu ntabe akikoresha ahubwo agakoreshwa na Satani. Kandi ubukana bwa Satani bugaragara iyo uwo musinzi aramburiye ukuboko gukubita umufasha we yasezeraniye gukunda no gukundwakaza mu gihe cyose akiriho. Imirimo umusinzi akora ni yo igaragaza ubugizi bwa nabi bwa Satani.<sup>10</sup>

Abanywa inzoga bigira imbata za Satani. Satani agerageza abafite inshingano z'ubuyobozi nk'ubw'igare ry'umwotsi, ubw'amato manini yo mu nyanja, abategeka amato, cyangwa imodoka bitwaye abantu. Kwinezeza byabereye abantu ibigirwamana, bishimira irari ribi, maze bibagirwa Imana n'amategeko yayo.

Ntibabasha kumenya icyo bakora. Ibimenyetso bikorwa n'abatwara imodoka babikora nabi maze imodoka zigasekurana. Nyuma y'ibyo rero haba amarorerwa, abantu bagacika amaboko n'amaguru n'abandi bagapfa. Bene ibyo bintu bizarushaho kuboneka.

Ingeso mbi z'umusinzi ziragwa urubyaro rwe na bo bakaziraga abazabakomokaho.<sup>11</sup>

### Itabi ni uburozi bwica buhoro buhoro

Itabi ni uburozi bwica buhoro buhoro, amaherezo bugahitana urinywa. Rigaragaza kamere yaryo mu buryo rikoreshejwe ubwo ari bwo bwose. Ni ryo kaga kabi kuko ingaruka zaryo ziza buhoro buhoro, kandi mbere hose umuntu atabimenye. Ritera imitsi yumva kwikanga maze hanyuma rikazayiremaza. Ritera ubwonko kugira intege nke kandi bugacura umwijima. Kenshi ritera imitsi yumva kurwara mu buryo bukomeye kuruta uko inzoga iyitera kurwara. Rirushaho gucengera mu mubiri kandi ntibyoroshye kurukuramo. Kurinywa bituma umuntu agira inyota yo kunywa inzoga, kandi ku buryo bwinshi ryubaka urufatiro rwo kugira ingeso yo gukunda kunywa inzoga.

[145]

Kunywa itabi ntibikwiriye; rirahenda, ritera umwanda, riroga urinywa, kandi ngahe-mukira n'abandi.

Mu bana n'abasore, kunywa itabi ntibivugwa ko hari icyo bitwara. Abana b'abahungu batangira kunywa itabi bakiri batoya cyane. Iyo bagize iyo ngeso bakiri bato, igihe

<sup>7</sup>MH 330-333 ;

<sup>8</sup>3T 561;

<sup>9</sup>Te 24;

<sup>10</sup>MH 114;

<sup>11</sup>Te 34,38;

umubiri n'ubwenge biba bishobora kwangizwa naryo mu buryo bworoshye, ribaca intege z'umubiri, rigatera ubwenge guhurama, kandi nkonona ubushake bwo gukora ibyiza. <sup>12</sup>

Nta bushake bwo kurarikira itabi buri muri kamere y'umuntu, keretse iyo bibaye umurage.

Kunywa icyayi n'ikawa bitera kurarikira itabi. Ibyokurya bitekanywe urusenda n'ikinzi bibabura igifu, bikanduza amaraso, kandi bigatunganya inzira y'ibindi bibi birushaho konona umubiri. <sup>13</sup>

Inyama zashyizwemo ibintu byinshi byo kuziryoshya n'icyayi n'ikawa, ababyeyi bamwe bahatira abana babo kurya no kunywa, bitegura inzira yo kurushaho kwifuzza ibintu bitera umubiri n'amaraso kwihuta, nk'itabi. Kunywa itabi bitera umuntu kugira inyota yo kunywa inzoga. <sup>14</sup>

### Umwotsi w'itabi ugirira nabi abagore n'abana

Abagore n'abana bagirirwa nabi no guhumeka umwuka wabojejwe n'urujigo, ikigoma, cyangwa umwuka mubi w'umunywi w'itabi. Abahora bameze batyo bazajya barwaragurika. <sup>15</sup>

[146] Umubiri w'uruhinja wuzurwamo n'ubumara iyo ahumetse yiyinjizamo umwuka unuka nabi w'uburozi bw'itabi, uvuye mu bihaha no mu twenge tw'uruho by'undi muntu. Igihe ubwo burozi bukora mu mubiri w'uruhinja buhoro buhoro, bigatera ubwonko, n'umutima, n'umwijima n'ibihaha kurwara, bikagabanuka kandi bigasaza buhoro buhoro, ku bandi bugira imbaraga rwose, bukabatera kwikanga, ibicuri, ibinya no gupfa amarabira. Igihe cyose imbata y'itabi ihumetse ivana umwuka mu bihaha, uwo mwuka uroga aho ari hose. <sup>16</sup>

Ingeso mbi zica ubuzima aba kera bakoraga zihemukira abana n'urubyiruko bo muri iki gihe. Ubwenge budafite imbaraga, umubiri ufite intege nke, imitsi yumva idakora neza, n'ibindi bidasanze ku mubiri bikomoka ku babyeyi nk'umurage. Kandi iyo abana bakomeje kugira bene izo ngeso, zongera kandi zigatera ingaruka mbi. <sup>17</sup>

### Icyayi n'ikawa ntibitunga umubiri

Icyayi gikora umurimo wo gukangura umubiri, kandi ku rugero runaka, kirasindisha. Umurimo w'ikawa n'uw'ibindi binyobwa bikundwa n'abantu bose ni kimwe. Ikintu cya mbere ikawa ikora ni ugutera umutima kunezerwa. Imitsi yumva y'igifu irashyuha. Ibyo bitera ubwonko kurakara, bigatera umutima kurushaho kongera gutera kwawo, bigatera n'imbaraga z'akanya gato mu mubiri. Umunaniro uribagirana, kandi ibyo umuntu yibwira bikarushaho kugaragara ko ari ukuri.

Kubw'ibyo bintu icyayi n'ikawa bitera umubiri, abantu benshi batekereza yuko bibagirira neza cyane. Ariko iryo ni ifuti. Icyayi n'ikawa ntibitunga umubiri. Imbaraga zabyo zigaragara mbere y'uko bikwira mu mubiri, kandi igisa n'imbaraga umuntu yumva agize ni ubushyuhe bitera imitsi yumva. Igihe iyo mbaraga y'ibishuka umubiri ishize, imbaraga kamere umuntu agomba kugira iragabanuka maze amaherezo hakaba guhondobera no gucika intege.

<sup>12</sup>MU 327-329;

<sup>13</sup>Te 56,57;

<sup>14</sup>3T 488-488;

<sup>15</sup>5T 440;

<sup>16</sup>Te 58,59;

<sup>17</sup>MH 328;



Gukomeza kunywa ibyo bintu bishyushya imitsi yumva bikurikirwa no kumeneka umutwe, kubura ibitotsi, gutera vuba vuba k'umutima, kugubwa nabi, gusumira, n'ibindi bibi byinshi kuko bigabanura imbaraga y'ubugingo. Imitsi yumva niba inaniwe, ikwiriye kuruhuka no kuguma hamwe ku kigwi cyo gushyushywa no gukoreshwa birenze urugero. <sup>18</sup>

Bamwe baracogoye maze bakururwa n'icyayi n'ikawa. Abica amategeko agenga ubuzima buzira umuze bazajijwa maze bice amategeko y'Imana. <sup>19</sup>

### Kunywa imiti

[147]

Ingeso yubaka urufatiro rw'indwara nyinshi cyane ndetse igatera n'ibibi byinshi bikomeye, ni iyo gukoresha imiti y'uburozi uko ushatse. Igihe abantu benshi bafashwe n'indwara ntibaruha bashakashaka intandaro y'indwara yabo. icyo bashishikarira cyane ni ukwikiza uburibwe no kugubwa nabi.

Benshi kubwo gukoresha imiti y'uburozi, bizanira indwara zirambye, kandi benshi barapfa nyamara bari gukizwa no gukoresha uburyo bwa kamere bwo kuvurwa. Uburozi buba mu bintu byinshi byitwa imiti burema ingeso n'irari birimbura ubugingo n'umubiri. Imiti myinshi ya magendu abantu bakunda yitwa imiti itanga imbaraga, ndetse n'imiti itangwa n'abavuzi, ikora umurimo wo kubaka urufatiro rw'ingeso yo kunywa inzoga, ingeso yo kunywa umuti woroshya uburibwe, ingeso yo gukunda morufine (umuti utera ibitotsi); iyo miti ku bantu ni umuvumo uteye ubwoba. <sup>20</sup>

Kuvuza imiti, nk'uko ari ingeso ikorwa hose, ni umuvumo. Mujye mwimenyereza kudakoresha imiti. Mujye muyikoresha buke, maze mujye murushaho gukurikiza uburyo bwo kwitungira amagara ni bwo kamere izumvira abavuzi b'Imana ari bo, umwuka mwiza, amazi meza, imyitozo ngororamubiri ikwiriye no kugira umutima uhana uboneye. Abagumya gukoresha icyayi n'ikawa n'inyama bazajya biyumvamo ko bakeneye kunywa imiti, ariko abantu benshi babasha gukira indwara badakoresheje isaro rimwe ry'umuti, iyaba babashaga kumvira amategeko yo kwitungira amagara. Imiti ikwiriye kunyobwa ibihe bike. <sup>21</sup>

### Abadiventsiti b'umunsi wa karindwi ni icyitegererezo cy'ahatuye isi

Twebwe tuvuga ko turi abagorozi, abatwaramucyo mu isi, abarinzi bakiranuka b'Imana, bareba mu nzira zose aho Satani abasha kunyuzwa ibishuko bye kugira ngo abantu bararikire kurya ibidakwiye. Urugero dutanga rukwiriye kuba imbaraga ishyigikiye uburozi. Dukwiriye kureka umugenzo wose ugabanya imbaraga z'umutima uhana cyangwa utera umuntu kwemera gushukwa. Ntidukwiriye kugira umuryango dukingura ubasha kwinjiza Satani mu bwenge bw'umuntu umwe waremwe ku ishusho y'Imana. <sup>22</sup>

Inzira imwe gusa yo kuboneramo amahoro ni ukudakora kudasogongera, kudafata, icyayi, ikawa, vino, itabi, umuti usinziriza n'inzoga. Uko abantu bo muri iki gihe bakeneye gusaba ubufasha bw'imbaraga y'ubushake, babitewemo inkunga n'ubuntu bw'Imana kugira ngo babashe kurwanya ibishuko bya Satani n'irari uko ryaba ari rito kose, bikubye incuro ibyeri uko byari bimeze ku bantu ba kera. Ariko abo muri iki

[148]

<sup>18</sup>MH 327;

<sup>19</sup>Te 80;

<sup>20</sup>Mil 126, 127;

<sup>21</sup>CII 261;

<sup>22</sup>5T 360;

gihe bafite intege nke zo kwitegeka ugereranyije n’abo ba kera. Abamenyereje irari ryabo ibyo bitera umubiri n’amaraso gukora vuba bamaze kwanduza abana babo iryo rari ribi no kwifuzza, none bakeneye kurwanya kutirinda kw’uburyo bwose. Inzira nsa yo gukurikira irimo amahoro asesuye ni uguhagarara ushikamye mu ruhande rwo kwirinda no kudahangara guca mu nzira irimo akaga.

Iyaba inama nziza za Gikristo zatangwaga ku byerekeye kwirinda muri byose, batanze urugero bahereye ku meza yabo, babashije gufasha abafite intege nke mu byo kwitegeka, bari hafi gutsindwa n’irari. Iyaba twabashaga kumenya yuko ingeso tugira muri ubu bugingo zifite icyo zizatwara ibyo tugamije mu bugingo buhoraho, kandi ko ubugingiro buhoraho tugamije bugengwa n’amatwara akomeye yo kwirinda, twashishikariye cyane kwirinda bikomeye mu kurya no mu kunywa. Dushobora kuba inzira yo gukiza benshi guhenebera ko kutirinda, ibibi bikomeye, n’urupfu, tubakirishije urugero rwiza n’umwete wacu. Bashiki bacu bashobora gukora byinshi mu murimo ukomeye wo guhesha abandi agakiza bashyira ku meza ibyokurya bitanga ubuzima kandi bikuza umubiri. Bashobora gukoresha igihe cyabo cy’agaciro kenshi bigisha abana babo kutararikira ibyokurya n’ibyokunywa bidakwiriye, bakabatoza ingeso zo kwirinda muri byose, bakabashishikariza kwiyanga no kugira ubuntu kugira ngo abandi babonereho umugisha.

23

Imana yaguhaye aho kuba ukwiriye kwitaho no kurinda neza nk'uko bishobotse kugira ngo uyikorere kandi ihabwe ikuzo. Imibiri mufite si iyanyu ngo mwigenge. Mbese ntimuzi yuko imibiri yanyu ari insengero z'Umwuka Wera? "Ntimuzi yuko muri urusengero rw'Imana, kandi ko Umwuka w'Imana aba muri mwe? Umuntu utsemba urusengero rw'Imana, Imana izamutsemba kuko urusengero rw'Imana ari urwera kandi urwo rusengero ni mwe." <sup>1</sup>

Muri iki gihe cy'ibibi, umwanzi wacu Satani azerera nk'intare yivuga, ashaka uwo aconshomera, ndabona nkwiye kurangurura ijwi ryanjye nkaburira abantu. "Mube maso musenge, mutajya mu moshya." (Mariko 14:38). Hariho benshi bafite ubwenge bwishyamba bakabwegurira Satani kubumukoreshereza mu bibi. Ni buryo ki naburira abantu bavugaga yuko bavuye mu isi kandi baretse imirimo yayo y'umwijima? Naburira iki abantu Imana yagize ibigega by'amategeko yayo, ariko bakaba bameze nk'igiti cy'umutini kibona kigaragaza neza amashami yacyo ashishe, imbere y'Ishoborabyose, ariko kandi ntiyere imbuto zishimishije Imana? Benshi bo muri bo bagira ibitekerezo byanduye, ubwenge bwanduye, ibyifuzo bidatunganye, n'iruba ribi. Imana yanga imbuto zeze kuri bene icyo giti. Abamarayika baboneye kandi bera barebana izo ngeso urwango rukomeye, Satani we akazivugiriza impundu. Yemwe, icyampa ngo abagabo n'abagore bazirikane inyungu bazabona ituruka ku kwica amategeko y'Imana! Gucumura ku buryo bwose ni ugukoza Imana isoni kandi ni umuvumo ku muntu. Uko ni ko dukwiriye kuzirikana gucumura uko kwaba gusigirijwe kose, n'uwacumura uwo ari we wese. <sup>2</sup>

Abafite imitima iboneye ni bo bazabona Imana. Ibiterekerezo bibi byose bihumanya ubugingo, bikagabanura ubwenge bwo gukora ibyiza, kandi bikerekeza ku kwirukana Umwuka Wera. Byijimisha ubwenge bw'iby'umwuka, kugira ngo abantu batabasha kureba Imana. Uwitwaga ashobora kandi ababarira umunyabyaha wihana; ariko nubwo aba ababariwe, ubugingo bwe buba bugiyeho ibizinga. Kutabonera kose kw'imvugo cyangwa ukw'ibitekerezo gukwiriye guhungwa n'ubasha kugenura neza ukuri kw'iby'umwuka. <sup>3</sup>

[150]

Bamwe bazemera yuko kwishimira icyaha cyo kwinezeza ari bibi, ariko kandi bazikirisha kuvuga yuko batabasha kuneshya irari ryabo, Kwemera ibyo biteye ubwoba rwose ku muntu wese uvuga izina rya Kristo. "Umuntu wese uvuga izina ry'Uwitwaga ave mu bidatunganye." (2 Timoteyo 2:19). Ni kuki ibyo bigaragaza intege nke? Ni uko amatwara ya kinyamaswa, kubera akamenyero, yagize imbaraga kugeza ubwo yarutishijwe ububasha bukomoka mu ijuru. Abagabo n'abagore ntibagira umurongo bagenderaho. Barapfa mu by'umwuka kuko bamaze igihe kirekire cyane bashyira imbere irari ryabo rya kamere bigatuma ububasha bwabo bwo kwitegeka busa n'ububuze. Kwifuza kubi kwa kamere yabo ni ko kwabatwaye, maze icyari gikwiriye kuba imbaraga itegeka kiba ari cyo gihinduka imbata y'irari ry'ibibi. Ubugingo buba infungwa y'ububata bubi cyane. Kunezeza umubiri byakuyeho ubushake bwo kuba intungane kandi bikoma mu nkokora gukura mu by'umwuka. <sup>4</sup>

<sup>1</sup>2T 352,352;

<sup>2</sup>5T 146;

<sup>3</sup>DA 302;

<sup>4</sup>2T 348;

## Ntimugahumanye urusengero rw’Imana

Umurimo wa Satani w’ingenzi muri iyi minsi y’imperuka ni ukwigarurira ubwenge bw’abasore, no konona intekerezo no kubyutsa iruba; kuko azi yuko nibakora batyo ari bwo azabatera gukora ibibi, kandi ni muri ubwo buryo ubwenge bwo gukora ibyiza buzata agaciro bugahinduka ubwo gukora ibibi, maze akabasha kubategeka ibihwanye n’imigambi ye. <sup>5</sup>

[151] Umutima wanjye uterwa agahinda n’abasore babyiruka muri iki gihe kibi. Mpindishwa umushyitsi n’ababyeyi babo na bo; kuko neretswe yuko, muri rusange, badasobanukirwa n’inshingano yabo yo kwigisha abana babo inzira bakwiriye kunyuramo. Bashakira inama ku migenzo n’ibigezweho, maze abana bakabiyoboka vuba, bagatwarwa na byo, bakononekara; naho ababyeyi babo, babatetsha baguye ibinya, barasinziye ntibareba akaga bafite. Ariko abasore bakeya cyane ni bo batabasha gutwarwa n’ingeso mbi. Bemererwa kutagira imirimo y’amaboko bakora cyane bitewe no gutinya yuko bakora birenze urugero. Ababyeyi ubwabo bikorera imitwaro abana babo bari bakwiriye kwikorera.

Gukora birenze urugero ni bibi, ariko amaherezo y’ubunabwera ni yo arushijeho gutera ubwoba. Ubunabwera butera kugira ingeso mbi. Imirimo ntinaniza ngo icogozwe umugabane ungana na kimwe cya gatanu cy’ibyangizwa n’akamenyeri ko kutifata uko bikwiye. Niba imirimo yoroshye, yateguwe neza, inaniza abana bawe, mumenye neza babyeyi yuko hariho ikintu iruhande bakora kinaniza umubiri wabo kikazana kwiyumvamo guhora bananiwe. Mujye muha abana banyu imirimo y’amaboko, ibasha gutuma imitsi yumva n’imihore bikora. Ukunanirwa guterwa no gukora imirimo nk’iyo kuzagabanura kwifuzwa gukora iby’ingeso mbi. <sup>6</sup>

Mujye mwirinda gusoma ibitabo no kureba ibintu bitera ibitekerezo bibi. Mujye mwimenyereza ibyabazanira ubwenge n’imbaraga zo gukora ibyiza. <sup>7</sup>

Imana ntibasaba kugenga ibitekerezo byanyu gusa, ahubwo mukwiriye kugenga no kwifuzwa kwanyu n’urukundo rwanyu. Agakiza kanyu kazaturuka ku buryo mwitegeka muri ibyo bintu. Kwifuzwa n’urukundo ni byo bintu bifite ububasha. Iyo bikoreshejwe nabi, iyo bikoreshejwe imigambi mibi, iyo bidashyizwe ahabyo, bigira imbaraga yo kukuzanira kurimbuka, bikagusiga mu kurimbuka kubi cyane, utagifite Imana n’ibyiringiro.

[152] Iyo ugize intekerezo z’amanjwe, ukemerera ubwenge bwawe gutekereza ibibi, imbere y’Imana uba umunyacyaha nk’aho ibyo watekereje wabishyize mu bikorwa. Igikoma mu nkokora ukwo kwifuzwa cyonyine ni ukubura umwanya. Kurota inzozo za ku manywa na nijoro no kwibwira ibidashoboka ni imico itera akaga cyane. Iyo umuntu yamaze kugira imico nk’iyo birakomeye cyane kuyireka ngo yerekeze ibitekerezo bye ku bintu bitunganye, bikomoka mu ijuru. Bizaba ngombwa ko uba umurinzi ukiranuka w’amaso yawe, n’amatwi, n’ubwenge bwawe bwose kugira ngo ibitekerezo by’imfabusa kandi bibi bidahumanya ubugingo bwawe. Imbaraga y’ubuntu bw’Imana ni yo yonyine ishobora kuzuzwa uwo murimo ukenewe cyane. <sup>8</sup>

Kwiga birenze urugero bilera amaraso kwiyongera ava mu bwonko, bigatera umuntu kwikanga afite ubwoba na byo bikagabanura imbaraga yo kwitegeka, kandi kenshi cyane bitera imbaraga yo kwifuzwa no kurarikira. Uko ni ko urugi rukingurirwa ibibi. Gukoresha nabi cyangwa kudakoresha imbaraga y’umubiri ni byo bizana kononekara cyane kuzuye

<sup>5</sup>CG 440;

<sup>6</sup>2T 348,349;

<sup>7</sup>2T 410;9

<sup>8</sup>2T 5611

mu isi. “Ubwibone, umurengwe, n’ubunewe bwinshi; ni abanzi bakoma mu nkokora amajyambere y’abantu mu b’iki gihe nk’uko byateye i Sodomu kurimbuka.”<sup>9</sup>

Kurarikira ibitagira agaciro bizatuma abantu benshi bahunza amaso yabo wa mucyo, kuko bafite ubwoba bw’uko bazabona ibyaha badashaka kureka. Bose bashobora kureba babishatse. Nibahitamo umwijima bakawurutisha umucyo, ibyaha byabo bizarushaho kuba bibi cyane.<sup>10</sup>

Mbere yo gukorwa n’isoni cyangwa kwica amategeko y’Imana, Umukristo wese akwiriye kuzirikana ko bizana urupfu. Twebwe abavuga ko turi abagorozi, tukaba tuzi agaciro gakomeye cyane k’ukuri kw’ijambo ry’Imana, ari ko kuri kweza ibyaha, dukwiriye kwivugurura tukazamuka mu ntera y’Ubukristo kuruta uko tumeze ubu. icyaha n’abanyabyaha bo mu itorero bikwiriye guhagurukirwa ubu kugira ngo abandi batandura. Ukuri no gutungana bishaka yuko dukora umurimo neza wo kweza aho ducumbitse tugakuramo ba Akani. Abafite imyanya y’ubuyobozi ntibakwiriye kwihanganira ko umwizera aguma mu cyaha. Mujye mumwerekana yuko akwiriye kuzibukira ibyaha bye cyangwa agahabwa umugayo n’itorero.<sup>11</sup>

Abasore bashobora kugira amahame bagenderaho kandi bakayashikamamo cyane ku buryo ibishuko bikomeye cyane bya Satani bitabasha kubakura ku Mwami wabo. Samweli yari umwana wabaye mu bimushuka bikomeye cyane. Yabonye kandi yumvise ibintu bitera umutima we agahinda. Abana ba Eli, bari bafite inshingano y’ibyera, bayoborwaga na Satani. Abo bantu batumye aho bari bari hose handura. Abagabo n’abagore bahoraga bashesywe buri munsu n’ibyaha n’ibibi, ariko Samweli we yagendaga adafite inenge. Ibishura bye, ariyo mico ye, ntibyagiraga ikizinga. Ntiyifatanyije cyangwa ngo yishimire na gato ibyaha byateraga ingaruka ziteye ubwoba muri Isirayeli yose. Samweli yakundaga Imana; yasabanishije umutima we cyane n’abo mu ijuru bituma abamarayika batumwa kuvugana nawe ibyerekeye ibyaha by’abana ba Eli, byahumanyaga Isirayeli.<sup>12</sup>

[153]

### Amaherezo y’ingeso zanduye

Bamwe biyamamaza cyane ntibasobanukirwa n’icyaha cyo gukora ibibagirira nabi n’amaherezo yacyo atazabura kubaho. Ingeso yababayemo akarande yahumye ubwenge bwabo. Ntibamenya ububi burengeje urugero bw’icyaha cyabo, kizonga umubiri kandi kikonona imbaraga y’ubwonko bwabo. Ingeso nziza zigira intege nke rwose igihe zirwanya ingeso yashoye umuzi. Ubutumwa bw’Imana buvuye mu ijuru ntibubasha kwinjirana imbaraga mu mutima utari mu gihome kiwukingira iryo rari ritesha agaciro. Imitsi yumva y’ubwonko ijyana amakuru mu mubiri wose yabuze imbaraga zayo bitewe no kuyishitirira irari ryifuzza kunezeza umubiri mu buryo butari ubw’Imana yateganyije.<sup>13</sup>

Ingeso zanduye zakoze ibibi biruta ibindi byose bitera abantu kononekara. Birakorwa bikarenza urugero kugeza aho bitera ubwoba cyane maze bigatera indwara hafi z’uburyo bwose.

Nk’uko bisanzwe, ababyeyi ntibarekerezaga ko abana babo hari icyo bazi cyerekeye icyo kibi. Kenshi cyane ababyeyi ni bo banyabyaha rwose. Bakoresheje nabi amahirwe bahabwa n’uko bashakanye, maze kubwo kwinezeza bongera imbaraga iruba rya kiny-

<sup>9</sup>Ed 209;

<sup>10</sup>2T 352;

<sup>11</sup>5T 147;

<sup>12</sup>3T 472-474;

<sup>13</sup>2T 347;

[154] maswa. Kandi ubwo iryo ruba ryongewe imbaraga, ububasha bwo gukora ibyiza bwaracogoye. Iby'umwuka byasimbujwe ibya kamere. Abana bavuka baramaze kugira kwifuza kwa kinyamaswa cyane, ikimenyetso cy'ingeso z'ababyeyi babo baramaze kugihabwa. Abana babyarwa n'abo babyeyi ntibazabura rwose kwandura izo ngeso ziteye icyangiro z'ibibi bikorerwa mu rwihisho. Ibyaha by'ababyeyi bizaboneka ku bana babo kuko abo babyeyi babahaye ikimenyetso cy'iruba ryabo.

Abamaze gushinga imizi rwose muri icyo cyaha kirimura ubugingo n'umubiri ntibashobora kuruhuka kugeza ubwo umutwari wabo w'ibibi byo mu rwihisho bawufatanyaga n'abo buzura. Bagira amatsiko vuba, maze ubwenge bwo kumenya ubusambanyi bugahererekanywa mu basore, bugahererekanywa mu bana, kugeza ubwo utabasha kubona n'umwe utarakoze icyo cyaha gikojeje isoni .<sup>14</sup>

Ni ukuri gukora ingeso mbi rwihishwa byonona imbaraga y'umubiri. Imirimo yose idakwiriye ikoreshwa imbaraga y'ubugingo izajya ikurikirwa n'uko gucika intege. Mu basore, ubwonko ari bwo butegeka ubugingo, buremerezwa cyane hakiri kare, bigatuma bonda kandi bagira intege nkeya cyane, na byo bigatera umubiri kujya mu kaga ko gufatwa n'indwara z'amako yose.

Iyo iyo ngeso ikomeje gukorwa uherye ku myaka cumi n'itanu y'ubukuru kuzamura, kamere ya kimuntu yivumburira uko yababajwe kandi igakomeza kubabazwa, maze bigatuma umuntu ahanirwa ko yishe amategeko yayo, cyane cyane uherye mu gihe cy'imyaka mirongo itatu kugeza kuri mirongo ine n'itanu y'ubukuru. Umuntu ahanishwa kugira uburibwe ahantu henshi mu mubiri n'indwara zitari zimwe, nk'indwara y'umwijima n'ibihaha, kurwara imitsi yumva (cyane cyane mu mutwe), rubagimpande, kurwara mu ruti rw'umugongo, kurwara impyiko, no guhora umuntu yijimye. Imigabane imwe myiza Imana yaremeye gukora ibyo umuntu akeneye iranirwa, igasigira inshingano ziremererewe imigabane ikiri mizima ngo izitunganye. Ibyo binyuranye na gahunda isanzwe Imana yateganyije; ubwo kenshi mu buryo butunguranye, habaho kunanirwa kw'umubiri muri rusange maze ingaruka ikaba urupfu.

[155] Kwica ubugingo bw'umuntu mu kamwanya si icyaha gikomeye imbere y'Imana kuruta kuburimbura buhoro buhoro amaherezo bugapfa. Abantu bitera kumungwa buhoro buhoro kugeza ubwo barimbukiye bakora ibidakwiriye, bazabihanirwa hano mu isi, kandi nibatihana bamaramaje, ntibazakundirwa kujya mu ijuru mu gihe kizaza ngo babe banatanga uwishe ubugingo mu kanya gato. Ubushake bw'Imana ni bwo bushyiraho isano hagati y'impamvu ikintu gikorwa n'ingaruka z'icyakozwe.

Ntituvuga yuko abasore bose bafite intege nkeya ari bo bafite ingeso mbi. Hariho abafite ibitekerezo bitunganye kandi bagira umwete wo gukora ibyiza bababazwa n'impamvu z'ibikorwa runaka batagenga.

Ibyaha bikorwa mu rwiherero birimbura ibyemezo bishobora gufatwa ku rwego ruhanitse, birimbura umwete, kandi birimbura imbaraga y'ubushake buhindura umuntu akaba Umukristo mwiza. Abafite ubwenge nyakuri bose bwo kumenya iby'Umukristo agomba kubahiriza bazi yuko abayoboze ba Kristo bafite inshingano, nk'abigishwa be, yo kumwegurira ubushake bwabo, imbaraga z'umubiri n'iz'ubwenge akabikoresha nk'uko ubushake bwe buri. Abategukwa no kwifuza kwabo ntibashobora kuba abayoboze ba Kristo. Bitangiye cyane gukorera shebuja, ari we nkomoko y'ibibi byose, bananirwa kureka ingeso zabo zononckaye ngo bahitemo gukorera Kristo.<sup>15</sup>

<sup>14</sup>2T 391,392

<sup>15</sup>CG 444,446;

Igihe abasore bahitamo ibibi bagifite umutima woroshye, ntabwo bazabona imbaraga yo gukuza rwose kandi neza umubiri, ubwenge n'imico myiza. <sup>16</sup> .

Ibyiringiro by'abakora iby'ingeso mbi ni ukuzireka iteka ryose. Ibyo bizaterwa no kuzirinaka agaciro k'umuze muke wo muri iyi si n'ak'agakiza mu isi izaza. Izo ngeso nizikomezwa igihe kirekire, bizagomba umwete ukomeye wo kurwanya ibishuko no kwanga gukora ibibi. <sup>17</sup>

Ubuhungiro butagira amakemwa abana bacu bakwihishamo ibikorwa bibi byose ni ugushaka uburyo bakwemererwa kwinjira mu mukumbi wa Kristo no kuragirwa n'umwungeri ukiranuka kandi nyakuri. Azabakiza ikibi cyose, nibumvira ijwi rye. Aravuga ati: "Intama zanjye zumvira ijwi ryanjye, ... zikankurikira." Muri Kristo ni ho zizabonera urwuri, zihabwe imbaraga n'ibyiringiro, kandi ntizizarushywa no kwifuza ibiyobyabwenge no kunezeza umutima bitarimo ituze. Zabonye imaragarita y'igiciro cyinshi, maze umutima uguma hamwe. icyo zishimira ni ingeso ziboneye, z'amahoro, z'icyubahiro, zo mu ijuru. Ntizisigaza ibitekerezo bibabaza, nta kwicuza. Bene uwo munezero ntiwonzwa amagara cyangwa ngo ugabanure ubwenge, ahubwo ni uwa kamere y'umuze muke. <sup>18</sup>

[156]

---

<sup>16</sup>2T 351;

<sup>17</sup>CG 466;

<sup>18</sup>CG 467